## VIGNÉRAS ORBIFOLDS: ISOSPECTRALITY, REGULATORS, AND TORSION HOMOLOGY

## ALEX BARTEL AND AUREL PAGE

### Dedicated to the memory of Nicolas Bergeron

ABSTRACT. We develop a new approach to the isospectrality of the orbifolds constructed by Vignéras. We give fine sufficient criteria for *i*-isospectrality in given degree *i* and for representation equivalence. These allow us to produce very small exotic examples of isospectral orbifolds: hyperbolic 3-orbifolds that are *i*-isospectral for all *i* but not representation equivalent, hyperbolic 3-orbifolds that are 0-isospectral but not 1-isospectral, and others. Using the same method, we also give sufficient criteria for rationality of regulator quotients  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2/\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2$  for Vignéras orbifolds  $Y_1$ ,  $Y_2$ , sometimes even when they are not isospectral. Moreover, we establish a link between the primes that enter in these regulator quotients and at which torsion homology of  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  can differ, and Galois representations.

## Contents

1. Introduction	2
1.1. Isospectral orbifolds	2
1.2. Hierarchy of isospectralities	3
1.3. Homology and regulators: theorems and musings	5
1.4. Our approach to isospectrality	8
1.5. Comparison with the Sunada method	9
1.6. Our approach to rationality of regulator quotients	10
1.7. Notation and conventions	11
2. Regulator constants via Hecke algebras	12
2.1. Adjoint pairs	12
2.2. Brauer relations and regulator constants	13
3. Algebras graded by finite abelian groups	15
3.1. Linked modules	15
3.2. Polarisations	17
3.3. Regulator constants for graded modules	20
4. Vignéras pairs of manifolds	22
5. Self-twists in characteristic 0 and automorphic induction	29
5.1. Automorphic representations of $GL_1$	29
5.2. Representations of $GL_2$ over local fields	30
5.3. Automorphic representations of GL <sub>2</sub>	33
5.4. Self-twist conditions	35
5.5. Sparsity of non-matching Laplace eigenvalues	42
6. Self-twists in characteristic $p$ and Galois representations	45
6.1. Self-twist conditions	45
6.2. Local representations	48
6.3. Global representations	49
7. Curiosity cabinet	53
7.1. Toolkit	53
7.2. Collection	54
References	61

### 1. INTRODUCTION

1.1. Isospectral orbifolds. This paper is devoted to the venerable question [29] of which geometric and topological properties of a closed Riemannian manifold or orbifold are encoded in the spectrum of the Laplace-de Rham operator  $\Delta$  on the space of differential *i*-forms for various  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ .

Given  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ , two closed Riemannian orbifolds are said to be *i-isospectral* if the multisets of eigenvalues of  $\Delta$  on the spaces of differential *i*-forms of these two orbifolds coincide. We abbreviate "0-isospectral" to just *isospectral*. In the introduction, let us also abbreviate "*i*-isospectral for all *i*" to  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -*isospectral*. Sunada [53] and Vignéras [57] each proposed a general construction for pairs of orbifolds that are  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral. Vignéras's method is the focus of this paper.

We briefly sketch the setup of Vignéras in a special case. In Section 4 we describe the construction in detail and in much greater generality. The construction yields a pair of discrete subgroups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  of  $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{C})$  whose images in  $\mathrm{PGL}_2(\mathbb{C})$ are cocompact and that arise from the unit groups of maximal orders in the same quaternion algebra over a number field. These groups act on hyperbolic 3-space  $X = \operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{C})/\mathbb{C}^{\times} \operatorname{U}_2(\mathbb{C})$ , and under some additional conditions the orbifolds  $\Gamma_1 \setminus X$ and  $\Gamma_2 \setminus X$  are isospectral. A lot of literature is devoted to the exploration of such conditions, see [38] and extensive references therein, but all known conditions actually imply the stronger relationship that the L<sup>2</sup>-spaces  $L^2(\Gamma_1 \setminus PGL_2(\mathbb{C}))$  and  $L^{2}(\Gamma_{2} \setminus PGL_{2}(\mathbb{C}))$  are isomorphic as unitary representations of  $GL_{2}(\mathbb{C})$ . When that is the case, we say that  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  are representation equivalent. It is a theorem of DeTurck-Gordon [17, Theorem 1.16, Remark 1.18] that the quotients by representation equivalent groups are in fact  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral. In particular, as far as we are aware, the smallest currently known pair of connected isospectral hyperbolic 3-orbifolds comes from representation equivalent groups, and was found by Linowitz–Voight [38]. Their orbifolds have (necessarily equal) volume 2.83366.... The converse, whether  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality of two hyperbolic 3-orbifolds implies representation equivalence of the corresponding groups, has until now been an open question [45], [48, §4.1], [38, Remark 2.6], [35, Question 8.11]. The converse does hold for hyperbolic 2-orbifolds [19] and it has been conjectured to hold in dimension 3, too [19, §12].

In this paper we develop much finer criteria for different kinds of isospectrality in Vignéras's construction. Before describing the nature of these criteria, we state some of their applications. The following result will be proven in Example 7.4.

**Theorem A.** There exists a pair of closed connected orientable arithmetic hyperbolic 3-orbifolds with volume 0.251... that are i-isospectral for all i, but not representation equivalent, only one of which has a cyclic isotropy group of order 10.

This might well be the smallest  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral pair of connected hyperbolic 3orbifolds. We make two remarks on this. Firstly, there exist only finitely many hyperbolic 3-orbifolds of volume less than that in Theorem A, see [1]. This is the first known isospectral pair with this property. Secondly, we will see in Section 1.5 that Sunada's method can never produce a smaller pair.

It is known that there exist pairs of orbifolds that are *i*-isospectral for some *i* but not all [25]. However, no such examples have been known that are 3-dimensional or hyperbolic [35, Question 8.10]. In [36] it is predicted that such examples should exist, but that they must be difficult to construct. We have the following application of our criteria, which will be proven in Example 7.5.

**Theorem B.** There exists a pair of closed connected orientable arithmetic hyperbolic 3-orbifolds with volume 0.246... that are isospectral, but not 1-isospectral. Again, one may wonder whether this is the smallest pair of connected hyperbolic isospectral 3-orbifolds.

Our method also shows that, without any further hypotheses, the groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  are always "close to" representation equivalent, in the following sense. Let  $j \in \{1,2\}$ . As a representation of  $U_2(\mathbb{C})$  the space  $L^2(\Gamma_j \setminus \text{PGL}_2(\mathbb{C}))$  decomposes as a direct sum  $\bigoplus_V V^{m_{V,j}}$  over the irreducible representations V of  $U_2(\mathbb{C})$ , where  $m_{V,j} \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ . Each of the isotypical subspaces  $\Omega(V,\Gamma_j) = V^{m_{V,j}}$  decomposes into a direct sum of eigenspaces  $\Omega(V,\Gamma_j)_{\Delta=\lambda}$  under the Casimir operator, which is the appropriate generalisation of the Laplace–de Rham operator. Weyl's law implies that as  $T \to \infty$ , one has  $\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \dim \Omega(V,\Gamma_j)_{\Delta=\lambda} \sim cT^{3/2}$  for some constant c > 0. The following result, which is a special case of Theorem 5.43, therefore implies that the difference in the spectra for  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  is vanishingly small, in the limit.

**Theorem C.** For every irreducible representation V of  $U_2(\mathbb{C})$  there exists a constant  $c_V \geq 0$  such that for all T > 0 one has

$$\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \left| \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_1)_{\Delta = \lambda} - \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_2)_{\Delta = \lambda} \right| \leq c_V T^{1/2}.$$

This result defies some expert expectations. Indeed, Kelmer proves [30, Theorem 1] that, in the opposite direction, if the groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  are close to being representation equivalent, then in fact they are representation equivalent. He shows that if for all irreducible  $U_2(\mathbb{C})$ -representations V the quotient between the left hand side in Theorem C and  $T^{1/2}$  tends to 0 as  $T \to \infty$ , then  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  are representation equivalent. He then speculates that his bound might be far from optimal, and that perhaps this type of repulsion already happens close to the asymptotic of Weyl's law. Theorem C demonstrates that in fact Kelmer's result is sharp, since there do exist groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  as above that are not representation equivalent.

1.2. Hierarchy of isospectralities. Suppose that  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  are closed orientable Riemannian manifolds of a common dimension d. If they are  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral, then the Cheeger-Müller Theorem [16, 41, 42] implies that one has

(1.1) 
$$\prod_{i=0}^{d} \left( \frac{\operatorname{Reg}_{i}(Y_{1})}{\#H_{i}(Y_{1},\mathbb{Z})_{\operatorname{tors}}} \right)^{(-1)^{i}} = \prod_{i=0}^{d} \left( \frac{\operatorname{Reg}_{i}(Y_{2})}{\#H_{i}(Y_{2},\mathbb{Z})_{\operatorname{tors}}} \right)^{(-1)^{i}},$$

where, for a Riemannian manifold Y, the real number  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y)$  is the covolume of the lattice  $H_i(Y,\mathbb{Z})/H_i(Y,\mathbb{Z})_{\text{tors}}$  in the inner product space  $H_i(Y,\mathbb{R})$  [46, §1.6].

There has been a lot of recent interest in understanding regulators and torsion homology of arithmetic manifolds – see for instance [6, 7, 12, 13, 46]. In light of equation (1.1), the following vague question seems natural.

**Question 1.2.** What can be said about  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)/\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)$  if  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  are *i*-isospectral manifolds?

Poincaré duality implies that for a closed orientable *d*-manifold Y and for all *i*, one has  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y) = \operatorname{Reg}_{d-i}(Y)^{-1}$ . Thus, if *d* is even, then equation (1.1) says nothing about  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)/\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)$ ; while if *d* is odd, and  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  are  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral, equation (1.1) implies that

(1.3) 
$$\prod_{i=0}^{(d-1)/2} \left(\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_{i}(Y_{1})^{2}}{\operatorname{Reg}_{i}(Y_{2})^{2}}\right)^{(-1)^{i}} \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}.$$

There is no analogue of the Cheeger–Müller formula for a single degree *i*. Nevertheless, it seems natural to wonder: if  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  are merely assumed to be *i*-isospectral for some *i*, then does it follow that  $\frac{\text{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2}{\text{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2}$  is a rational number? And if it is, then what primes can enter? Is there a connection between that and the rational number

 $\frac{\#H_i(Y_1,\mathbb{Z})_{\text{tors}}}{\#H_i(Y_2,\mathbb{Z})_{\text{tors}}}$ ? We do not know the answers to these general questions, but we prove strong results in the case when  $Y_j = \Gamma_j \setminus X$  arise from the Vignéras construction.

We think of different "kinds of isospectrality" between  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  as sitting in a kind of approximate hierarchy: representation equivalence, which we sometimes also call L<sup>2</sup>-isospectrality,  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality, isospectrality, which we also refer to as  $\Omega^{0}$ -isospectrality, rationality of  $\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2}$  for all i, which we refer to as  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality, and finally, for a prime number p, the conditions

$$\operatorname{ord}_p\left(\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2}\right) = 0 \quad \text{ and } \quad \operatorname{ord}_p\left(\frac{\#H_i(Y_1,\mathbb{Z})_{\operatorname{tors}}}{\#H_i(Y_2,\mathbb{Z})_{\operatorname{tors}}}\right) = 0$$

for all i, where  $\operatorname{ord}_p$  denotes p-adic valuation, which we call  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -isospectrality. Of course that last condition only makes sense if the regulator quotients are rational in the first place, i.e. under the assumption of  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality. For each of these kinds of isospectralities, we prove sufficient criteria. We will not state them here precisely, but we will give an impressionistic sketch of the general shape of our results.

For each kind \* of isospectrality as above, we identify certain types of Hecke characters such that if there are no Hecke characters of that type, then  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$ are \*-isospectral, but we do not expect any kind of converse. For that reason we do not call the characters an obstruction, but instead call them \*-shady characters: their presence merely stops our method from proving \*-isospectrality. In summary, our main results take the following shape.

**Theorem D.** At least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exists a number field L in an a-priori finite list and a \*-shady character of L;
- (ii) the groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_2$  are \*-isospectral.

The conditions of being \*-shady are completely explicit. Presence or absence of \*-shady can be checked efficiently using existing algorithms for computations of Hecke characters [40]. Moreover, we have the following implications between existence of different shady characters:



It is worth noting, in particular, that our criteria for rationality of regulator quotients are *weaker* than those for *i*-isospectrality, and in fact in Example 7.7 we exhibit the following peculiar phenomenon.

**Theorem E.** There exists a pair of closed connected orientable hyperbolic 3-orbifolds  $Y_1, Y_2$  with volume 5.902... that are not isospectral, nor 1-isospectral, and for which  $\dim H_1(Y_1, \mathbb{R}) = \dim H_1(Y_2, \mathbb{R}) = 1$ , yet  $\operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_1)^2 / \operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_2)^2$  is rational.

For L<sup>2</sup>-,  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -,  $\Omega^{0}$ -, and  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality, we define the respective shady characters and prove Theorem D in Section 5.4. Our theorem for  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -isospectrality is proven as Theorem 6.8, conditional on a widely believed conjecture on Galois representations attached to certain integral cohomology classes, Conjecture 6.4. 1.3. Homology and regulators: theorems and musings. From a number theoretic point of view, it is natural to consider the homology of arithmetic orbifolds together with their action of Hecke operators. Taking this additional structure into account, our results on the homology of the  $Y_j$  sketched in Theorem D can be considerably strengthened.

The "right" setup for Vignéras's construction is an adelic one, in which  $Y_1 = \Gamma_1 \setminus X$  and  $Y_2 = \Gamma_2 \setminus X$  are two connected components of one orbifold  $\mathcal{Y}$ . For now we continue with a special case. Let F be a number field, let  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  be its ring of integers, and let D be a division quaternion algebra over F such that at least one infinite place of F splits in D. There is a ray class group C that parametrises left ideal classes of maximal orders of D, and thereby connected components of  $\mathcal{Y}$ ; for simplicity of the exposition, assume that C has order 2, corresponding to a quadratic extension L of F, so that  $\mathcal{Y} = Y_1 \sqcup Y_2$ . Let  $\mathbf{T}_1$  denote the Hecke algebra generated by Hecke operators  $T_{\mathfrak{a}}$  for all ideals  $\mathfrak{a}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  whose class in C is trivial. Then  $\mathbf{T}_1$  naturally acts on each of the homology groups  $H_i(Y_j, \mathbb{Z})$  for  $j \in \{1, 2\}$ , and for every prime number p we have a decomposition of  $\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$H_i(Y_j, \mathbb{Z}_p) \cong \bigoplus_{n} H_i(Y_j, \mathbb{Z})_n,$$

where the sum ranges over maximal ideals  $\mathfrak{n}$  of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue characteristic p. We say that such a maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{n}$  corresponds to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character  $\Psi$  of L if for every prime ideal  $\mathfrak{q}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  that splits in L, we have  $T_{\mathfrak{q}} \mod \mathfrak{n} = \Psi(\mathfrak{Q}) + \Psi(\mathfrak{Q}')$ , where  $\mathfrak{q}\mathbb{Z}_L = \mathfrak{Q}\mathfrak{Q}'$ . We prove the following result as Theorem 6.9.

**Theorem F.** Assume Conjecture 6.4. Let p be an prime number, and let  $\mathfrak{n}$  be a maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue characteristic p that does not correspond to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character. Then for every i, there is an isomorphism of  $\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$H_i(Y_1,\mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}}\cong H_i(Y_2,\mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}}.$$

We could also prove an unconditional version, at the cost of replacing the condition on  $\mathfrak{n}$  with a less useful one, namely  $T_{\mathfrak{q}^2} \equiv -N(\mathfrak{q}) \mod \mathfrak{n}$  for all  $\mathfrak{q}$  inert in L, which can be shown to be equivalent to the previous one under Conjecture 6.4.

It is instructive to compare Theorem F with a conjecture of Calegari–Venkatesh. In [13], they study the torsion homology and regulators of Jacquet–Langlands pairs  $(Y'_1, Y'_2)$  of orbifolds, which share some similarities with Vignéras orbifolds. The orbifolds  $Y'_1$  and  $Y'_2$  are not isospectral, but their spectra are closely related. In this setting there is also a Hecke algebra  $\mathbf{T}'$  generated by Hecke operators  $T_p$  for prime ideals  $\mathfrak{p}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ , and acting on both  $H_i(Y'_j, \mathbb{Z})$ . We say that a maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{m}$  of  $\mathbf{T}'$  is *Eisenstein* if there exist Hecke characters  $\Psi, \Psi'$  of F such that  $T_p \mod \mathfrak{m} = \Psi(\mathfrak{p}) + \Psi'(\mathfrak{p})$  for all but finitely many  $\mathfrak{p}$ . Calegari and Venkatesh define a certain quotient  $H_i(Y'_j, \mathbb{Z})^{\text{new}}$  of  $H_i(Y'_j, \mathbb{Z})$  and formulate the following conjecture [13, Conjecture 2.2.8].

**Conjecture 1.4** (Calegari–Venkatesh). Let  $(Y'_1, Y'_2)$  be a Jacquet–Langlands pair of 3-orbifolds. Let  $\mathfrak{m}$  be a non-Eisenstein maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}'$ . Then we have

$$H_1(Y'_1,\mathbb{Z})^{\operatorname{new}}_{\mathfrak{m}}| = |H_1(Y'_2,\mathbb{Z})^{\operatorname{new}}_{\mathfrak{m}}|$$

In addition, they prove several partial results [13, Section 6.8] towards their conjecture, but only when averaging over all maximal ideals  $\mathfrak{m}$ , hence forgetting the Hecke action. The Calegari–Venkatesh conjecture is an analogue for torsion homology of a famous theorem from the theory of automorphic representations, the Jacquet–Langlands correspondence (see Theorem 5.6). We now explain how Theorem F can be seen as a torsion analogue of another automorphic phenomenon, studied by Labesse and Langlands [31]. The relationship between Vignéras's

construction of isospectral orbifolds and the work of Labesse–Langlands was first exposed by Rajan [47]. The Langlands programme postulates the existence of a compact group  $L_F$  and conjectures that, to each cuspidal automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $D^{\times}$ , one should be able to attach a continuous irreducible representation (called a Langlands parameter)

$$\varphi = \varphi(\Pi) \colon L_F \to \mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{C}).$$

In addition,  $\varphi(\Pi) \cong \varphi(\Pi')$  if and only if  $\Pi \cong \Pi'$ , and each such  $\Pi$  appears with multiplicity 1 in the space of automorphic forms (see Theorem 5.4). In contrast, to each cuspidal automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of the kernel  $D^1$  of the reduced norm  $D^{\times} \to F^{\times}$ , one should be able to attach an irreducible Langlands parameter

$$\varphi \colon L_F \to \mathrm{PGL}_2(\mathbb{C}),$$

but several nonisomorphic  $\Pi$  can have isomorphic parameters  $\varphi$ : they are said to form an L-packet. While the existence of the group  $L_F$  and the parameters  $\varphi$ are still conjectural, Labesse and Langlands gave an ad-hoc definition of L-packets for  $D^1$ , realised that sometimes not all  $\Pi$  in the same L-packet are automorphic, and proved a formula for the multiplicity of each  $\Pi$  in the space of automorphic forms. This manifests concretely as follows. To every  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  corresponds a Casimir eigenvalue (coming from  $\Pi_{\infty}$ ) and system of eigenvalues for the Hecke operators of  $D^1$  (coming from  $\Pi_f$ ), and these eigenvalues are the same for every  $\Pi$  in an Lpacket. However, given a compact open subgroup  $K_f$  of the points of  $D^1$  over the finite adeles, the dimension of the space  $\Pi_f^{K_f}$  of fixed points under  $K_f$  may depend on  $\Pi$ , even when  $\Pi$  varies inside a fixed *L*-packet. This may result in the system of eigenvalues attached to a given L-packet appearing with different multiplicities in the L<sup>2</sup>-space attached to  $\Gamma$  for the various arithmetic groups  $\Gamma = K_f \cap D^1$ . If the distributions of the automorphic multiplicities in L-packets were completely random, Vignéras pairs of orbifolds would never be isospectral. However, as Labesse and Langlands proved [31, Proposition 7.2] (see also [47, Theorem 4]), this is far from true.

**Theorem 1.5** (Labesse–Langlands). Suppose  $\varphi: L_F \to \text{PGL}_2(\mathbb{C})$  is not induced from a character of an index 2 subgroup. Then the automorphic multiplicity of every  $\Pi$  in the L-packet of  $\varphi$  is the same.

This strong restriction allowed Rajan to prove [47, Theorem 2] the representation equivalence of many orbifolds generalising Vignéras's construction. Returning to torsion homology, let p > 2 be a prime number, and let  $G_F$  be the absolute Galois group of F. For every maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{n}$  of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue field  $\mathbb{F}$  of characteristic p, there should conjecturally exist a continuous Galois representation

$$\rho\colon G_F\to \mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{F})$$

such that  $\det \rho$  is the cyclotomic character and  $\operatorname{Tr} \rho(\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{q}}) \equiv T_{\mathfrak{q}} \mod \mathfrak{n}$  for every  $\mathfrak{q}$  whose class in C is trivial. In fact, the maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{n}$  does not completely determine  $\rho$  but it completely determines its projectivisation

$$P\rho\colon G_F\to \mathrm{PGL}_2(\mathbb{F}).$$

One may think of  $P\rho$  as the "Langlands parameter" of the "L-packet" corresponding to  $\mathfrak{n}$ . In addition, our previous condition that  $\mathfrak{n}$  corresponds to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character  $\Psi$  of L is equivalent to  $\rho \cong \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$ , where  $\psi$  corresponds to  $\Psi$  via class field theory. This makes Theorem F a torsion analogue of Theorem 1.5. More generally, Labesse and Langlands prove a formula for the automorphic multiplicity of every  $\Pi$ . We think that this naturally leads to a very interesting question. **Question 1.6.** Can one formulate a torsion analogue of the full Labesse–Langlands multiplicity formula? Can one prove it?

We also obtain a Hecke-equivariant refinement of our results on the *p*-adic valuation of regulator ratios. It may seem difficult to make sense of it, as regulators are only numbers and therefore cannot afford an action of the Hecke algebra. One might hope to have a factorisation of the form  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_j) = \prod_{\mathfrak{n}} \operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_j)_{\mathfrak{n}}$ , but this is unlikely to be possible, as regulators come from constructions over  $\mathbb{R}$ , while decompositions according to maximal ideals of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  are *p*-adic in nature. However, we show that such a decomposition exists for the ratios of regulators, under conditions ensuring that they are are rational numbers. More precisely, to certain modules Mwe attach a number  $\mathcal{C}(M)$  that we call a *regulator constant* by analogy with [18], satisfying

$$\mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})) \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}$$

and for every maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{n}$  of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue characteristic p,

$$\mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}}) \in \mathbb{Q}_p^{\times}/(\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2$$

We will provide more details on our construction of regulator constants in Section 1.6. The following theorem is a combination of Lemma 4.12, Theorem 5.32, and Theorem 6.9.

**Theorem G.** Assume that there is no  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L. Then for all i we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2} = \mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})).$$

Let p be a prime number. Then for all i we have

$$\mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})) \equiv \prod_{\mathfrak{n}} \mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}}) \mod (\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2,$$

where the product ranges over maximal ideals  $\mathfrak{n}$  of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue characteristic p. Now assume Conjecture 6.4. Let  $\mathfrak{n}$  be a maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  of residue characteristic p that does not correspond to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character. Then for all i we have

$$\mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}}) \in \mathbb{Z}_p^{\times}$$

The definition of  $\mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})_n)$  involves the choice of arbitrary non-degenerate  $\mathbb{Q}_p$ -valued pairings on the free parts of  $H_i(Y_j,\mathbb{Z})_n$  satisfying certain properties. We speculate that there should exist a canonical construction of such pairings, leading to a notion of *p*-adic regulators  $\operatorname{Reg}_{i,p}(Y_j) \in \mathbb{Q}_p^{\times}/(\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2$ , compatible with localisation at maximal ideals of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  and such that one has

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_{i,p}(Y_1)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_{i,p}(Y_2)^2} \equiv \mathcal{C}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})) \bmod (\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2.$$

**Question 1.7.** Can one define a notion of *p*-adic regulator in this context? Of *p*-adic analytic torsion? Is there a *p*-adic Cheeger–Müller formula?

Finally, note that the Cheeger-Müller formula merely provides a motivation for our results on torsion homology and regulators, we do not use this formula in our proofs. In particular our methods are very different from those of [13]. What makes the Vignéras case more accessible than the Jacquet-Langlands case is that the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  are commensurable, unlike Jacquet-Langlands pairs. The next section explains how we exploit this commensurability. 1.4. Our approach to isospectrality. The basic idea of our approach is applicable much more widely than in the setting sketched in the previous subsections. In Section 4, where we explain the general setup, we take D to be any division algebra over an arbitrary number field F. An adelic construction then yields a closed orbifold  $\mathcal{Y}$ , and the only restriction on D is that  $\mathcal{Y}$  be positive-dimensional. One has a Hecke algebra  $\mathbf{T}$  acting on, say, the space  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})$  of differential *i*-forms on  $\mathcal{Y}$ , and commuting with the action of the Laplace-de Rham operator  $\Delta$ . That space decomposes as

$$\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y}) = \bigoplus \Omega^i(Y)$$

with the direct summands corresponding to the connected components Y of  $\mathcal{Y}$ . The Hecke algebra is generated by elements  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$  indexed by the prime ideals  $\mathfrak{p}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ , and the operators  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$  permute the direct summands  $\Omega^i(Y)$  of  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})$ , and the action on the set of direct summands is determined by the class of  $\mathfrak{p}$  in a certain class group C. In particular, the algebra  $\mathbf{T}_1$  introduced in Subsection 1.3 is the subalgebra of  $\mathbf{T}$  consisting of those Hecke operators that preserve all direct summands in the above decomposition.

Suppose once again, for simplicity, that we have  $\mathcal{Y} = Y_1 \sqcup Y_2$ , and let L/F be the corresponding quadratic extension, so that  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$  preserves the direct summands  $\Omega^i(Y_j)$  if and only if  $\mathfrak{p}$  is split in L/F. Fix  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ . The algebra  $\mathbf{T}$  acts on the  $\lambda$ -eigenspace  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})_{\Delta=\lambda}$ . If there exists a Hecke operator  $T \in \mathbf{T}$  inducing a map

$$T: \Omega^i(Y_1)_{\Delta=\lambda} \to \Omega^i(Y_2)_{\Delta=\lambda}$$

and acting invertibly on  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})_{\Delta=\lambda}$ , then that Hecke operator witnesses equal multiplicity of  $\lambda$  in the spectra of  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$  by defining an explicit isomorphism between the respective  $\Delta$ -eigenspaces. A priori one might imagine that such an invertible Hecke operator can easily fail to exist in such a way that for every  $\mathfrak{p}$  that is inert in L/F, there is some line in  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})_{\Delta=\lambda}$  that is annihilated by  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$ . If these different lines had nothing to do with each other, then it would be completely unclear how to control when this happens. However, we show in Proposition 3.7 that if no Hecke operator  $T \in \mathbf{T}$  that sends  $\Omega^i(Y_1)_{\Delta=\lambda}$  to  $\Omega^i(Y_2)_{\Delta=\lambda}$  acts invertibly, then in fact there is a *single* line in  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})_{\Delta=\lambda}$  that is annihilated by  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$  for every prime  $\mathfrak{p}$  that is inert in L/F. This is the first main result of Section 3.

We deduce that if no Hecke operator that maps  $\Omega^i(Y_1)_{\Delta=\lambda}$  to  $\Omega^i(Y_2)_{\Delta=\lambda}$  acts invertibly, then there is a simultaneous eigenvector in  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})_{\Delta=\lambda}$  under all the Hecke operators such that "half" of the Hecke operators  $T_{\mathfrak{p}}$  have eigenvalue  $a_{\mathfrak{p}} = 0$ . In other words, we obtain a Hecke eigenvalue system  $(a_{\mathfrak{p}})_{\mathfrak{p}}$  such that for all  $\mathfrak{p}$  one has

$$a_{\mathfrak{p}} = \chi(\mathfrak{p})a_{\mathfrak{p}},$$

where  $\chi: C \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  is the quadratic Hecke character attached by class field theory to the unique non-trivial character of the Galois group  $\operatorname{Gal}(L/F)$ . This should remind the reader of coefficients  $a_p$  attached to an elliptic curve with complex multiplication. The associated Galois representation is then induced from a linear character of the absolute Galois group of a quadratic extension.

It is at this point in our analysis that we specialise to the case of quaternion algebras. In this case, as the example of elliptic curves suggests, the automorphic representation of  $GL_2$  over F attached to the Hecke eigenvalue system  $(a_p)_p$  as above is the automorphic induction of a Hecke character from the quadratic extension L/F. In Section 5 we use the explicit classification of representations of  $GL_2$  to arrive at precise conditions on this Hecke character, and thus at our definitions of \*-shady characters, and to prove various instances of Theorem D.

**Remark.** It is possible that for most kinds of isospectrality, Theorem D can be derived from a careful analysis of the Labesse–Langlands multiplicity formula or

directly of the trace formula. However, our approach has two advantages: firstly, it allows us to realise the isospectralities through direct identification of eigenfunctions rather than just a numerical comparison of multiplicities; and secondly and most importantly for our purposes, it applies to the torsion setting by considering the Hecke action on  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z}_p)$ . It is for this reason that Proposition 3.7 and other results in Section 3 allow R to be a more complicated ring than just  $R = \mathbb{C}$ .

Technical discussion: algebraic axiomatisation. In Section 3 we work in a completely abstract algebraic setting: the class group parametrising the connected components of  $\mathcal{Y}$  is replaced by an arbitrary finite abelian group C, the Hecke algebra **T** becomes a commutative algebra graded by C, the space that the Hecke algebra acts on, such as  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})$  or  $H_i(\mathcal{Y})$ , is just a graded **T**-module. Also in Section 3 the reader will encounter a certain group homomorphism  $\nu \colon W \to C$ , which could benefit from some motivating comments. Some of the components of  $\mathcal Y$  correspond to orders in the division algebra that are conjugate to each other, so that the components are isometric to each other. To obtain the strongest results, we do not limit ourselves to Hecke operators that map  $\Omega^i(Y_1)$  to  $\Omega^i(Y_2)$ , but consider all those mapping  $\Omega^i(Y_1)$  to  $\Omega^i(Y)$  for any component Y isometric to  $Y_2$ . Formalising this is not just a simple matter of passing to the quotient by this equivalence relation, since such a quotient does not carry a well-defined T-action. The function of  $C_{\rm iso} = C/\nu(W)$  is to parametrise connected components up to this equivalence. If  $\widehat{C}_{
m iso}$  were replaced by  $\widehat{C}$  in all these results, then we would only pick out the elements of **T** that map  $\Omega^i(Y_1)$  to  $\Omega^i(Y_2)$  and get more restrictive sufficient conditions for isospectrality.

1.5. Comparison with the Sunada method. Sunada constructs pairs of  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ isospectral orbifolds as follows: let M be a Riemannian orbifold, let G be a finite
group acting on M by isometries, and let  $H, H' \leq G$  be two subgroups such that
the linear representations  $\mathbb{C}[H \setminus G]$  and  $\mathbb{C}[H' \setminus G]$  of G are isomorphic. Then the
quotients  $H \setminus M$  and  $H' \setminus M$  are  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -isospectral.

The analogy between the permutation representations  $\mathbb{C}[H\backslash G]$  and the unitary representations  $L^2(\Gamma\backslash PGL_2(\mathbb{C}))$  has led many authors to view Vignéras's method as a special case of an extension of Sunada's. However, as Theorems A and B illustrate, this framing does not do justice to the flexibility of Vignéras's construction, which is capable of producing isospectral orbifolds without isomorphisms of  $L^2$ -spaces. Instead, in this paper we make the case that the parallel between the two methods is of a different nature: as we explained in Section 1.4, our conditions ensure that the isospectralities in Vignéras's construction are realised by Hecke operators, which one can view as so-called *transplantation* maps. It is well known that Sunada's construction can be formulated in such a way that the same is true there [26, §2.2].

We claimed earlier that Sunada's construction cannot yield connected hyperbolic 3-orbifolds of smaller volume than that appearing in Theorem A. We are now in a position to explain this. The orbifolds  $H \setminus M$  and  $H' \setminus M$  as above cover a common orbifold, namely  $G \setminus M$ , with degree [G:H] = [G:H']. The smallest hyperbolic 3orbifold has volume 0.039... Moreover, it is known that among all finite groups Gand non-conjugate subgroups H, H' such that  $\mathbb{C}[H \setminus G]$  and  $\mathbb{C}[H' \setminus G]$  are isomorphic G-representations, the smallest index [G:H] is 7 (realised by two subgroups of  $G = \operatorname{GL}_3(\mathbb{F}_2)$ ) [44, Theorem 3]. Thus the smallest orbifolds that Sunada's method could produce have volume at least  $7 \cdot 0.039... = 0.273...$ 

In [4] we showed that the regulator quotients of Sunada-isospectral manifolds  $H \setminus M$ ,  $H' \setminus M$  are rational numbers, and that for all  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$  and all prime numbers

 $p \nmid \#G$  we have

$$\operatorname{ord}_p\left(\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(H\backslash M)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(H'\backslash M)^2}\right) = \operatorname{ord}_p\left(\frac{\#H_i(H\backslash M)_{\operatorname{tors}}}{\#H_i(H'\backslash M)_{\operatorname{tors}}}\right) = 0.$$

If  $Y_1$ ,  $Y_2$  are orbifolds that come out of Vignéras's construction, then they typically do not sit in a common finite covering, so there is no obvious analogue of the condition  $p \nmid \#G$  that would exclude all but finitely many primes from contributing to the regulator quotients.

In Theorem 6.18 we find an analogue of "the set of prime divisors of #G" in the Vignéras setting.

## **Theorem H.** There is an explicit set S of prime numbers such that:

- every prime number p for which there exists a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character is contained in S, and
- the set S is infinite if and only if there exists a  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character.

1.6. Our approach to rationality of regulator quotients. As we explained in Section 1.4, we obtain conditions under which the spaces  $H_i(Y_1, \mathbb{R})$  and  $H_i(Y_2, \mathbb{R})$ are not merely abstractly isomorphic, but such that there are isomorphisms given by Hecke operators. In particular, they preserve the rational structure. That by itself is still not enough to show that  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_1)^2/\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_2)^2$  is rational. The crucial additional property that the Hecke algebra has is that it is stable under taking adjoints with respect to the harmonic forms pairing, which is used to define the regulators. This does turn out to be sufficient to imply rationality of regulator quotients.

In order to show this, we once again axiomatise the situation purely algebraically. In Section 2 we first describe the very general setup. As a by-product, we reprove in a Hecke-algebraic way a foundational result of the Dokchitsers on so-called regulator constants, Theorem 2.5, which we used in [4, 5] to analyse the regulator quotients of Sunada-isospectral manifolds.

Then in Section 3.2 we prove that the existence of a suitable pairing on a graded module M with the adjointness property described above is equivalent to the existence of such a pairing that takes values in  $\mathbb{Q}$ . The crucial ingredient in this proof is a nice criterion, Proposition 3.13, for existence of pairings with the required properties. The following is a special case. We refer to Section 3 for the definitions of the standard algebraic terms used here.

**Proposition I.** Let C be a finite abelian group, let  $\mathbf{A} = \bigoplus_{c \in C} \mathbf{A}_c$  be a C-graded commutative reduced finite-dimensional Q-algebra, and let  $M = \bigoplus_{c \in C} M_c$  be a finitely generated graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module. Let L be a field of characteristic 0. Then the following are equivalent:

- there exists a non-degenerate L-valued bilinear pairing on M with respect to which all  $T \in \mathbf{A}$  are self-adjoint and such that for all  $c \neq c' \in C$  the graded pieces  $M_c$ and  $M_{c'}$  are orthogonal to each other;
- for every  $c \in C$  the  $(L \otimes \mathbf{A}_1)$ -module  $L \otimes M_c$  is self-dual.

The descent of pairings from  $\mathbb C$  to  $\mathbb Q$  easily follows from this and the Deuring–Noether Theorem, see Proposition 3.16

In Section 3.3 we define regulator quotients  $\mathcal{C}(M)$  in this abstract setting, a priori with respect to a given pairing, but then we use the formalism of Section 2 to show that in fact the values of such regulator quotients do not depend on the pairing. In conjunction with the previously mentioned existence of  $\mathbb{Q}$ -valued pairings this proves rationality of regulator quotients of Vignéras pairs. Moreover, this formalism is very flexible, and allows us to prove Theorem G. We expect that one might also be able to extract some information on the algebraicity or even rationality of the regulator quotients by relating them to special values of *L*-functions. For an analogous observation in the Jacquet–Langlands setting see [13, 6.5]. However, it seems like it would be hard to obtain more precise information on the primes that enter or any Hecke equivariance properties along the lines of Theorem G.

As a by-product of our approach, we have stumbled upon a curious connection between fields generated by Hecke eigenvalues and regulator quotients. We do not pursue this connection seriously in this paper, but Proposition 3.24 is an example of this phenomenon. The following is a special case.

**Proposition J.** Suppose that  $\mathcal{Y}$  has exactly two connected components,  $Y_1$  and  $Y_2$ , suppose that dim  $H_1(Y_1, \mathbb{C}) = \dim H_1(Y_2, \mathbb{C}) = 1$ , and suppose that there is no  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character. Then the field generated by the Hecke eigenvalues of  $\mathbf{T}$  acting on  $H_1(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{C})$  is  $\mathbb{Q}(\operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_1)/\operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_2))$ .

It was the observation of this numerical coincidence that suggested to us that it should be possible to expand the Dokchitsers' formalism of regulator constants to Hecke algebras, and eventually led us to our Hecke operator approach to isospectrality.

1.7. Notation and conventions. All our modules will be left modules. A module that is a direct sum of a number of copies of a simple module will be referred to as *isotypical*.

If B is a ring,  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$ , and M is a B module, then MaxSpec(B) denotes the set of maximal ideals of B, the ring of  $n \times n$  matrices over B is denoted by  $M_n(B)$ , and  $\operatorname{Ann}_B(M)$  denotes the annihilator of M in B. If Q is a field and A is a Q-algebra, then  $N_{A/Q}$  denotes the Q-algebra norm. The sign  $\otimes$  denotes tensor product over  $\mathbb{Z}$ . If R is a ring, M is an R-module, and L an R-algebra, then we abbreviate the L-module  $L \otimes_R M$  to  $M_L$ . By an *ideal* we will always mean a two-sided ideal. The *radical* J(R) of a ring R is defined as the intersection of its maximal left ideals. It is a two-sided ideal. If p is a prime number, then  $\mathbb{Z}_{(p)} = \{a/b : a, b \in \mathbb{Z}, b \notin p\mathbb{Z}\}$ denotes the localisation of  $\mathbb{Z}$  at p.

If C is a finite abelian group, then  $\widehat{C} = \text{Hom}(C, \mathbb{C}^{\times})$  denotes its group of complex character.

If X is a set,  $\sigma$  is an automorphism of X, and f is a function defined on X, then  $f^{\sigma}$  denotes the function  $x \mapsto f(\sigma x)$ . We will also use this notation when X is a normal subgroup of a group containing  $\sigma$ , in which case the automorphism of X is  $x \mapsto \sigma x \sigma^{-1}$ .

When talking about homology, differential forms, etc. on orbifolds, we always intend the meaning of these words in the orbifold sense, rather than just in reference to the underlying vector space. We refer to [27, 14] for the definitions and many additional details. Note that all our orbifolds are "good" in the sense of ibid.: they have (finite) coverings by manifolds.

Acknowledgements. We would like to thank Andy Baker, Nicolas Bergeron, Fred Diamond, Nathan Dunfield, Toby Gee, Hendrik W. Lenstra Jr., Ben Linowitz, Mike Lipnowski, Adam Morgan, Olivier Taïbi, Jack Thorne, Akshay Venkatesh, and John Voight for helpful conversations, comments, and answers to our questions. Part of this research was done during a Research in Pairs visit at Mathematisches Forschungsinstitut Oberwolfach in 2018. We are very grateful to the Institut for providing an amazing research environment. Bartel gratefully acknowledges financial support through EPSRC Fellowship EP/P019188/1, 'Cohen–Lenstra heuristics, Brauer relations, and low-dimensional manifolds'. Part of this research was funded by the ANR AGDE project (ANR-20-CE40-0010).

### ALEX BARTEL AND AUREL PAGE

### 2. Regulator constants via Hecke Algebras

In this section we start by describing a very general setting in which one can define algebraic invariants that specialise to regulator quotients in certain number theoretic and geometric situations. We then explain how the regulator constants of Dokchitser–Dokchitser attached to Brauer relations of finite groups [18] can be viewed as a special case of this construction, and we use this description to give a new basis-free proof of their main algebraic theorem, [18, Theorem 2.17]. That last application will not be needed in the remainder of the paper.

2.1. Adjoint pairs. Throughout this section, let R be a commutative domain, and let Q be its field of fractions. An *isogeny* of R-modules is a homomorphism of R-modules with R-torsion kernel and cokernel, equivalently a homomorphism  $\phi$  of R-modules such that  $Q \otimes_R \phi$  is an isomorphism of Q-vector spaces. Let  $N_1$  and  $N_2$ be free finite rank R-modules, and let  $\phi: N_1 \to N_2, \phi^*: N_2 \to N_1$  be isogenies. If  $B_i$  is an R-basis for  $N_i$  for i = 1, 2, then we define

$$\mathcal{D}_{B_1,B_2,\phi,\phi^*} = \frac{\det_{B_1,B_2} \phi}{\det_{B_2,B_1} \phi^*} \in Q^\times,$$

where the determinants are computed with respect to the bases  $B_1$  and  $B_2$ . If  $B'_1$  and  $B'_2$  are other *R*-bases of  $N_1$ , respectively  $N_2$ , then

$$\mathcal{D}_{B_1, B_2, \phi, \phi^*} \equiv \mathcal{D}_{B_1', B_2', \phi, \phi^*} \mod (R^{\times})^2,$$

so we have a well-defined invariant

$$\mathcal{D}_{\phi,\phi^*} = \mathcal{D}_{B_1,B_2,\phi,\phi^*}(R^{\times})^2 \in Q^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$$

for any choice of bases  $B_1$ ,  $B_2$  as above, which does not depend on these choices. Now let L be a field containing R, and suppose that  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2$  are nondegenerate L-valued R-bilinear pairings on  $N_1$ , respectively  $N_2$ , satisfying

(2.1) 
$$\langle \phi n_1, n_2 \rangle_2 = \langle n_1, \phi^* n_2 \rangle_1$$

for all  $n_1 \in N_1$  and  $n_2 \in N_2$ , in other words making the diagram

$$\begin{array}{c} L \otimes_R N_1 & \stackrel{\phi}{\longrightarrow} L \otimes_R N_2 \\ & & \downarrow^{\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1} & \downarrow^{\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2} \\ & & \downarrow^{\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2} \\ & & \text{Hom}(N_1, L) & \stackrel{\phi}{\longrightarrow} \text{Hom}(N_2, L), \end{array}$$

commute. Then one has

(2.2) 
$$\mathcal{D}_{B_1, B_2, \phi, \phi^*} = \frac{\det_{B_1} \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1}{\det_{B_2} \langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2}.$$

This basic observation has the following two important consequences.

(O1) The right hand side of equation (2.2) is independent of the pairings, and determines a well-defined invariant in  $Q^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$  (rather than just in  $L^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$ ), when the determinants are evaluated with respect to any bases on  $N_1$  and  $N_2$ . More precisely, if  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'_1$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'_2$  are also non-degenerate *R*-bilinear pairings on  $N_1$ , respectively  $N_2$ , with values in a field containing *R*, with respect to which the maps  $\phi$  and  $\phi^*$  are adjoint as in equation (2.1), then we have

$$\left(\frac{\det_{B_1}\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_1}{\det_{B_2}\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_2}\right)(R^{\times})^2 = \left(\frac{\det_{B_1}\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_1'}{\det_{B_2}\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_2'}\right)(R^{\times})^2 \in Q^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2.$$

(O2) The expression  $\mathcal{D}_{\phi,\phi^*}$  is independent of the pair  $\phi$ ,  $\phi^*$  of adjoint maps with respect to the pairings  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2$ . More precisely, if  $\psi \colon N_1 \to N_2$  and  $\psi^* \colon N_2 \to N_1$  are *R*-linear embeddings satisfying adjointness property (2.1) with  $\phi$  replaced by  $\psi$ , then  $\mathcal{D}_{\phi,\phi^*} \equiv \mathcal{D}_{\psi,\psi^*} \mod (R^{\times})^2$ .

These consequences are particularly useful in situations in which one has a supply of pairs of maps as above that are adjoint with respect to fixed pairings and/or a supply of pairings that make a given pair of maps adjoint. One such situation is provided by the formalism of Brauer relations and regulator constants. The rest of the section is devoted to recalling that formalism, reinterpreting it in Hecke algebra terms, and applying the above observations in that context.

2.2. Brauer relations and regulator constants. Let G be a finite group. If H is a subgroup and V is an R[G]-module, then we identify  $\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[G/H], V)$  with the group  $V^H$  of H-fixed points in V via  $f \mapsto f(1 \cdot H)$ . In particular if H and H' are two subgroups of G, then one has isomorphisms

$$\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[G/H'], R[G/H]) \cong R[G/H]^{H'} \cong R[H' \backslash G/H],$$

where the inverses of the last and the first isomorphism are given by

$$(2.3) \qquad H'gH\mapsto \sum_{u\in H'/(H'\cap {}^{g}H)} ugH \quad \text{and} \quad gH\mapsto (\alpha\colon hH'\mapsto hgH),$$

respectively. For  $g \in G$ , we will denote the element of  $\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[G/H'], R[G/H])$ corresponding to the double coset H'gH by  $T_{H'gH}$ . Composition of homomorphisms defines a product on  $R[H\backslash G/H]$ . This *R*-algebra is called a *Hecke algebra*, and its elements are called *Hecke operators*. There is an *R*-linear map

$$\begin{array}{rccc} R[H' \backslash G/H] & \to & R[H \backslash G/H'], \\ T & \mapsto & T^*, \end{array}$$

defined by  $(T_{H'gH})^* = T_{Hg^{-1}H'}$ . If, moreover, V is a module over the group ring R[G], then there is a map

(2.4) 
$$\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[G/H'], R[G/H]) \to \operatorname{Hom}_{R}(V^{H}, V^{H'})$$
$$\alpha \mapsto \phi_{\alpha} = (f \mapsto f \circ \alpha).$$

Slightly abusing notation, we will sometimes denote the image of an element T of  $\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[G/H'], R[G/H])$  under this map by  $T: V^H \to V^{H'}$ .

Now let V be a finitely generated R[G]-module that is free over R, and let  $S_1 = \bigsqcup_i G/H_i$  and  $S_2 = \bigsqcup_j G/H'_j$  be finite G-sets, where  $H_i$  and  $H'_j$  are subgroups of G. Define

$$V^{S_1} = \operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[S_1], V) \cong \bigoplus_i V^{H_i}, \quad V^{S_2} = \operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[S_2], V) \cong \bigoplus_j V^{H'_j},$$

where  $R[S_i]$  are the *R*-linear permutation modules attached to  $S_i$  for  $i \in \{1, 2\}$ . Then similarly to (2.4), an element  $T \in \operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[S_2], R[S_1])$  induces an *R*-homomorphism  $T: V^{S_1} \to V^{S_2}$ .

We say that the pair  $\Theta = (S_1, S_2)$  is a *Brauer relation* if there is an isogeny of *R*-modules in  $\operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[S_2], R[S_1])$ .

Assume that  $\Theta = (S_1, S_2)$  is a Brauer relation. If  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  is a non-degenerate R-bilinear G-invariant pairing on V with values in a field L containing R, and U is a subgroup of G, then let  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_U$  be the pairing on  $V^U$  defined by  $\langle v_1, v_2 \rangle_U = \frac{1}{\#U} \langle v_1, v_2 \rangle$  for  $v_1, v_2 \in V^U$ . It is not hard to see that this pairing is non-degenerate on  $V^U$ . Thus, such a pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  induces an R-bilinear non-degenerate pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{H_i}$  and that makes the distinct direct summands orthogonal, and analogously there is an

induced non-degenerate pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2$  on  $V^{S_2}$ . The regulator constant of V with respect to the Brauer relation  $\Theta$  is defined as

$$\mathcal{C}_{\Theta}(V) = \frac{\det(\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1 | V^{S_1})}{\det(\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2 | V^{S_2})} \in L^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$$

**Theorem 2.5** ([18, Theorem 2.17]). The value of  $C_{\Theta}(V)$  does not depend on  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$ , *i.e.* if  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'$  are non-degenerate G-invariant R-bilinear pairings on V, inducing pairings  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_j$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'_j$ , respectively, on  $V^{S_j}$  for  $j \in \{1, 2\}$  as above, then

$$\frac{\det(\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_1'|V^{S_1})}{\det(\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_2'|V^{S_2})} \equiv \frac{\det(\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_1|V^{S_1})}{\det(\langle\cdot,\cdot\rangle_2|V^{S_2})} \mod (R^{\times})^2.$$

We will now give a new proof of Theorem 2.5, using the observations of Section 2.1.

Proof of Theorem 2.5. We claim that if H and H' are subgroups of G, and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  is a non-degenerate G-invariant R-bilinear pairing on V, then the adjoint of

$$T_{H'aH}: V^H \to V^{H'}$$

with respect to the induced pairings  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_H$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{H'}$  is  $T_{Hg^{-1}H'} : V^{H'} \to V^H$ . Indeed, an elementary calculation shows that there is a well-defined function  $H'gH \to H'/(H' \cap {}^gH)$  satisfying  $ugh \mapsto u(H' \cap {}^gH)$  for all  $u \in H'$  and  $h \in H$ , all of whose fibres have cardinality #H, whence we deduce that for every  $v \in V^H$  and  $v' \in V^{H'}$  we have

$$\frac{1}{\#H'} \langle T_{H'gH}v, v' \rangle = \frac{1}{\#H'} \sum_{u \in H'/(H' \cap gH)} \langle ugv, v' \rangle$$
$$= \frac{1}{\#H' \cdot \#H} \sum_{x \in H'gH} \langle xv, v' \rangle$$
$$= \frac{1}{\#H' \cdot \#H} \sum_{y \in Hg^{-1}H'} \langle v, yv' \rangle$$
$$= \frac{1}{\#H} \sum_{h \in H/(H \cap g^{-1}H')} \langle v, hg^{-1}v' \rangle$$
$$= \frac{1}{\#H} \langle v, T_{Hg^{-1}H'}v' \rangle,$$

as claimed.

In particular, it follows that if  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'$  are non-degenerate *G*-invariant *R*-bilinear pairings on *V*, and  $T \in \operatorname{Hom}_{R[G]}(R[S_2], R[S_1])$  is an isogeny, then the adjoint of the induced isogeny  $T: V^{S_1} \to V^{S_2}$  with respect to  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_1$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_2$  is the same as with respect to  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'_1$  and  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'_2$ , namely equal to  $T^*$  in both cases. Thus,  $\mathcal{C}_{\Theta}(V) = \mathcal{D}_{T,T^*}$ , and in particular is the same when computed with respect to  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle'$ .

**Remark 2.6.** The above proof shows the following. Let L be a field containing R, let G be a finite group, let V be a finitely generated L[G]-module, let **PermMod**<sub>L</sub> denote the category whose objects are finite G-sets and in which, for two finite G-sets S, S', one has  $\operatorname{Hom}_{\operatorname{PermMod}_L}(S, S') = \operatorname{Hom}_{L[G]}(L[S], L[S'])$ , and let  $\operatorname{Vect}_L$ be the category of L-vector spaces. We continue to use the isomorphisms (2.3), but with R replaced by L. Let  $\mathcal{F}_1$  be the additive contravaraint functor  $\operatorname{PermMod}_L \to$  $\operatorname{Vect}_L$  defined on objects by  $\mathcal{F}_1(S) = \operatorname{Hom}_{L[G]}(L[S], V)$ , and on morphisms, for  $H'gH \in L[H' \setminus G/H] \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{\operatorname{PermMod}_L}(G/H', G/H)$ , by  $\mathcal{F}_1(H'gH) = T_{H'gH} \in$  $\operatorname{Hom}_{\operatorname{Vect}_L}(V^H, V^{H'})$ . Let  $\mathcal{F}_2$  be the additive contravariant functor  $\operatorname{PermMod}_L \to$  Vect<sub>L</sub> defined on objects by  $\mathcal{F}_2(S) = \operatorname{Hom}_L(\operatorname{Hom}_{L[G]}(L[S], V), L)$ , and on morphisms, for  $H'gH \in L[H' \setminus G/H]$  and for  $\alpha \in \operatorname{Hom}_L(V^H, L)$  by  $\mathcal{F}_2(H'gH)(\alpha) : v \mapsto \alpha(T_{Hg^{-1}H'}v)$  for all  $v \in V^{H'}$ , and extended by additivity. A non-degenerate *G*-invariant *L*-valued bilinear pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  on *V* defines, for each subgroup *H* of *G*, a map  $\mathcal{F}_1(H) \to \mathcal{F}_2(H)$  by  $v \mapsto (w \mapsto \frac{1}{\#H} \langle v, w \rangle) \in \operatorname{Hom}_L(V^H, L)$  for all  $v, w \in \mathcal{F}_1(H) \cong V^H$ . The above proof shows that this defines an isomorphism of functors  $\mathcal{F}_1 \Rightarrow \mathcal{F}_2$ .

## 3. Algebras graded by finite Abelian groups

Another, and for our present purposes the most important situation in which the formalism of adjoint pairs from Section 2.1 applies arises in the context of Vignéras pairs. In this section we develop the theory in an abstract algebraic setting, and prove the main algebraic results of the paper. For motivation for this somewhat technical treatment, the reader might benefit from consulting, in addition to the introduction, the descripton of the geometric setup at the beginning of Section 4.

The following notation and assumptions will remain in place for the rest of the section. Let R be a commutative Noetherian domain and let Q be its field of fractions. An R-algebra is a ring  $\mathbf{A}$  equipped with a ring homomorphism from R to the centre of  $\mathbf{A}$ . If C is a group and  $\mathbf{A}$  is an R-algebra, then a grading of  $\mathbf{A}$  by C is a collection of R-submodules  $\mathbf{A}_c \subset \mathbf{A}$  indexed by  $c \in C$  such that there is a direct sum decomposition of R-modules  $\mathbf{A} = \bigoplus_{c \in C} \mathbf{A}_c$  and such that for all  $c, c' \in C$  one has  $\mathbf{A}_c \mathbf{A}_{c'} \subset \mathbf{A}_{cc'}$ . An R-algebra that is equipped with a grading by a group C is said to be graded by C, and the R-submodules  $\mathbf{A}_c$  of such an R-algebra  $\mathbf{A}$  are referred to as the homogeneous components of  $\mathbf{A}$ .

For the rest of the section, let  $\mathbf{T}$  be a commutative R-algebra that is graded by a finite abelian group C. The trivial homogeneous piece  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is an R-subalgebra of  $\mathbf{T}$ , and for every  $c \in C$ , the R-submodule  $\mathbf{T}_c$  of  $\mathbf{T}$  is an  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -module. Next, let W be a group equipped with a group homomorphism  $\nu: W \to C$ . Thus, W is endowed with a C-grading, given, for  $c \in C$ , by  $W_c = \nu^{-1}(c)$ , also inducing a C-grading on the group algebra  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ . Let  $C_{iso} = C/\nu(W)$ . Thus,  $\widehat{C}_{iso}$  is canonically identified with the group of all  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  that are trivial on  $\nu(W)$ . Let  $\mathbf{A}$  be a quotient of  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  by a homogeneous ideal, equivalently a C-graded algebra together with a grading-preserving surjection from  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ , and assume that  $\mathbf{A}$  is finitely generated as an R-module. In particular, every  $\mathbf{A}$ -module is also a  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ -module.

For us, a graded **A**-module is a finitely generated **A**-module M equipped with a collection of R-submodules  $M_c \subset M$  indexed by  $c \in C$  such that one has a direct sum decomposition of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -modules  $M = \bigoplus_{c \in C} M_c$  and such that for all  $c, c' \in C$  one has  $\mathbf{A}_c M_{c'} \subset M_{cc'}$ . Recall that the group  $\operatorname{Hom}(C, \mathbb{C}^{\times})$  of irreducible characters of C is denoted by  $\widehat{C}$ .

If an element of a ring is invertible modulo the radical, then it is invertible. A ring is called *semilocal* if its quotient by the radical is a semisimple ring. A commutative ring is semilocal if and only if it has only finitely many maximal ideals. We denote the set of maximal ideals of R by MaxSpec(R). We refer to [32] for these definitions and basic facts from ring theory.

3.1. Linked modules. The purpose of this subsection is to develop, in an abstract algebraic setting, sufficient criteria for isospectrality. The main result of the subsection is Proposition 3.7.

**Definition 3.1.** Let M be a graded **A**-module, and let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ . If L is a ring containing R, we say that  $M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $M_{c_2}$  by  $T \in \mathbf{A}_{c_2c_1^{-1}}$  if the induced map  $T: (M_{c_1})_L \to (M_{c_2})_L$  is an isomorphism. We say that  $M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $M_{c_2}$ 

if it is L-linked to it by some  $T \in \mathbf{A}_{c_2c_1^{-1}}$ . We say that  $M_{c_1}$  is linked to  $M_{c_2}$  if for some ring L containing R, the module  $M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $M_{c_2}$ .

**Lemma 3.2.** Suppose that  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is a field. Let  $c \in C$ , and let M be a non-zero **A**-module. Then the following are equivalent:

- (1) there exists an element in  $\mathbf{A}_c$  that is invertible in  $\mathbf{A}$ ;
- (2) there exists a simple subquotient N of M and an element of  $\mathbf{A}_c$  that does not annihilate N.

If, moreover,  $\mathbf{T}/\operatorname{Ann}_{\mathbf{T}} M$  is reduced, then the conditions are equivalent to the following:

(3) the graded component  $\mathbf{A}_c$  does not annihilate M.

*Proof.* The forward implications are trivial, without the reduced assumption.

We now prove that 3 implies 2. The homogeneous component  $\mathbf{A}_c$  is generated by the images of  $\mathbf{T}_d \cdot W_{d^{-1}c}$ , as d runs over C. The hypothesis therefore implies that there exist  $d \in C$ ,  $T \in \mathbf{T}_d$ , and  $w \in W_{d^{-1}c}$  such that Tw does not annihilate M. Since w is invertible, this is equivalent to T not annihilating M. Since  $\mathbf{T}/\operatorname{Ann}_{\mathbf{T}} M$ is reduced, T is not nilpotent in  $\mathbf{T}/\operatorname{Ann}_{\mathbf{T}} M$ . Since M has finite length, this implies that T cannot annihilate every simple subquotient of M, and therefore the same is true for  $Tw \in \mathbf{A}_c$ .

Finally we prove that 2 implies 1. By the same argument as in the previous paragraph, the assumption implies that there exist  $d \in C$ ,  $T \in \mathbf{T}_d$ , and  $w \in W_{d^{-1}c}$  such that Tw does not annihilate a subquotient N, equivalently that T does not annihilate N, equivalently that T acts invertibly on N. Let n be the order of  $d \in C$ . Then  $T^n \in \mathbf{T}_1$  also acts invertibly on N. Since  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is a field, this implies that  $T^n$  is invertible, therefore so is Tw, whose image in  $\mathbf{A}$  is in  $\mathbf{A}_c$ .

**Proposition 3.3.** Assume that  $\mathbf{T}_Q$  is reduced. Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module and let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ . Then  $M_{c_1}$  is linked to  $M_{c_2}$  if and only if the two modules are Q-linked.

*Proof.* Without loss of generality, replace R by Q, applying the tensor product  $Q \otimes_R \bullet$  throughout. The algebra  $\mathbf{T}_1$ , being a reduced commutative algebra over a field, is a product of fields. Moreover, every quotient of  $\mathbf{T}$  is then also reduced. If L is a field containing Q, then the module  $M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $M_{c_2}$  if and only if for every maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{m}$  of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  the  $(\mathbf{A}/\mathfrak{m})$ -module  $(\mathbf{T}_1/\mathfrak{m}) \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $(\mathbf{T}_1/\mathfrak{m}) \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} M_{c_2}$ . For every such maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{m}$ , the ring  $\mathbf{T}_1/\mathfrak{m}$  is a field, so the criteria of Lemma 3.2 apply in this setting. But clearly criterion (3) of the lemma is invariant under field extension from Q to L, which proves the claim.

**Lemma 3.4.** Suppose that R is semilocal. Let  $c \in C$ , and let M be an A-module such that for every simple subquotient N of M, there exists an element of  $\mathbf{A}_c$  that acts non-trivially (equivalently invertibly) on N. Then there exists an element of  $\mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on M.

*Proof.* By replacing  $\mathbf{A}$  by  $\mathbf{A}/\operatorname{Ann}_{\mathbf{T}_1} M \cdot \mathbf{A}$ , we may assume that  $\mathbf{T}_1$  acts faithfully on M. Let N be a  $\mathbf{T}$ -simple subquotient of M. Then  $\mathfrak{m} = \operatorname{Ann}_{\mathbf{T}_1}(N)$  is a maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ . By Lemma 3.2, applied to  $\mathbf{T}_1/\mathfrak{m}$  in place of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ , there exists  $u_{\mathfrak{m}} \in \mathbf{A}_c$ that acts invertibly on  $M/\mathfrak{m}M$ . Conversely, since the  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -action is faithful, every maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is the annihilator of some simple subquotient of M. Thus, the Chinese Remainder Theorem implies that there exists  $u \in \mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on  $M/\operatorname{J}(\mathbf{T}_1)M$ , where recall that  $\operatorname{J}(\mathbf{T}_1) = \prod_{\mathfrak{m}\in\operatorname{MaxSpec}(\mathbf{T}_1)}\mathfrak{m}$  denotes the radical of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ . By [32, Corollary 5.9],  $\operatorname{J}(\mathbf{T}_1) \cdot \mathbf{A}$  is contained in the radical of  $\mathbf{A}$ , so u acts invertibly on M. **Lemma 3.5.** Suppose that R is semilocal. Let M be an **T**-module. Then for every simple **T**-subquotient E of M there exists  $\mathfrak{p} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(R)$  such that E is isomorphic to a **T**-submodule of  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$ .

Proof. By replacing  $\mathbf{T}$  by  $\mathbf{T}/\operatorname{Ann} M \subset \operatorname{End} M$ , we may assume that  $\mathbf{T}$  is finitely generated over R. Let E be a simple subquotient of M. Then its annihilator is a maximal ideal  $\mathfrak{P}$  of  $\mathbf{T}$ . By [20, Corollary 4.17] the intersection  $\mathfrak{p} = \mathfrak{P} \cap R$  is a maximal ideal of R, and E is a subquotient of the localisation  $(R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M)_{\mathfrak{P}}$ . Now,  $R/\mathfrak{p}$  is a field, so that  $\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{p}$  is Artinian. By [20, Corollary 2.16], the localisation  $(\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{p})_{\mathfrak{P}}$  is local and is a direct factor of  $\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{p}$ , so that  $(R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M)_{\mathfrak{P}}$  is a direct  $\mathbf{T}$ -summand of  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$ . Since this localisation is Artinian, it contains a simple submodule. But since  $(\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{p})_{\mathfrak{P}}$  is local, all simple  $(\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{p})_{\mathfrak{P}}$ -modules are pairwise isomorphic, and in particular E is isomorphic to a simple  $\mathbf{T}$ -submodule of  $(R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M)_{\mathfrak{P}} \subset R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$ , which proves the result.  $\Box$ 

**Lemma 3.6.** Let  $c \in C$  be non-trivial, and for every  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  with  $\chi(c) \neq 1$ , let  $c_{\chi} \in C$  be such that  $\chi(c_{\chi}) \neq 1$ . Then  $c \in \langle c_{\chi} \rangle_{\chi} \subset C$ .

*Proof.* By induction, suppose that X is a set of  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  satisfying the hypothesis. If  $c \in U = \langle c_{\chi} \rangle_{\chi \in \chi}$ , then we are done. Otherwise, there exists  $\chi' \in \widehat{C}$  such that  $\chi'|_U = 1$  and  $\chi'(c) \neq 1$ , so the subgroup  $\langle c_{\chi} \rangle_{\chi \in X \cup \{\chi'\}}$  has strictly bigger cardinality than U.

**Proposition 3.7.** Suppose that R is semilocal. Let  $c \in C$ , and let M be a graded **A**-module. Suppose that for all the finitely many  $\mathfrak{p} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(R)$ , for all simple (ungraded) **A**-submodules E of  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$ , and for all  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$  with  $\chi(c) \neq 1$ , there exist  $c_{\chi,E} \in C$  with  $\chi(c_{\chi,E}) \neq 1$  and  $T_{\chi,E} \in \mathbf{A}_{c_{\chi,E}}$  that does not annihilate E. Then there exists  $T \in \mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on M.

Proof. Let N be a simple A-subquotient of M. We claim that the hypothesis implies that for all  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  satisfying  $\chi(c) \neq 1$  there exist  $c_{\chi,N} \in C$  with  $\chi(c_{\chi,N}) \neq 1$  and  $S_{\chi,N} \in \mathbf{A}_c$  that do not annihilate N. Indeed, for  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  that do not vanish on  $\nu(W)$ , we may take  $S_{\chi,N}$  to be the image of any  $w \in W$  for which  $\chi(\nu(w)) \neq 1$ . Suppose instead that  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$  satisfies  $\chi(c) \neq 1$ . Since the image of  $\mathbf{T}$  in  $\mathbf{A}$  is central, the  $\mathbf{T}$ -module N is isomorphic to  $E^r$  for a simple  $\mathbf{T}$ -module E and some  $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ . By Lemma 3.5 E is isomorphic to a simple submodule of  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$  for some  $\mathfrak{p} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(R)$ . We may then take  $S_{\chi,N} = T_{\chi,E}$ . By Lemma 3.6, there exist  $\alpha_{\chi,N} \in \mathbb{Z}$  such that  $c = \prod_{\chi} c_{\chi,N}^{\alpha_{\chi,N}}$ , so that  $\prod_{\chi} S_{\chi,N}^{\alpha_{\chi,N}}$  belongs to  $\mathbf{A}_c$ . This product clearly acts invertibly on N. The conclusion follows from Lemma 3.4.

**Corollary 3.8.** Let  $c \in C$  and let M be a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module. Suppose that for all simple (ungraded)  $\mathbf{A}$ -submodules E of  $M_Q$ , and for all  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$  with  $\chi(c) \neq 1$ , there exist  $c_{\chi,E} \in C$  with  $\chi(c_{\chi,E}) \neq 1$  and  $T_{\chi,E} \in \mathbf{A}_{c_{\chi,E}}$  that does not annihilate E. Then for every  $b \in C$ , the graded piece  $M_b$  is linked to  $M_{cb}$ .

*Proof.* Apply Proposition 3.7 to the semilocal ring Q.

3.2. **Polarisations.** In this subsection we investigate the existence and fields of definition of pairings on graded **A**-modules. The main result of the subsection is Proposition 3.16, which will be central for proving rationality of regulator quotients.

An *involution* on **T** is an *R*-module homomorphism  $\iota: \mathbf{T} \to \mathbf{T}$  satisfying the following properties:

- $\iota^2 = \mathrm{id},$
- for all  $x, y \in \mathbf{T}$  one has  $\iota(xy) = \iota(y)\iota(x)$ ,
- for all  $c \in C$  one has  $\iota(\mathbf{T}_c) = \mathbf{T}_{c^{-1}}$ .

In particular, every involution on **T** stabilises  $\mathbf{T}_1$ . We will tacitly extend any involution  $\iota$  on **T** to an involution on  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  by defining  $\iota(w) = w^{-1}$  for all  $w \in W$ , and we will assume that this involution descends to **A**. Whenever M is an **A**module (resp.  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -module), we give  $M^* = \operatorname{Hom}_R(M, R)$  the structure of an **A**module (resp.  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -module), called the *dual of* M, via  $\iota$ , i.e.  $(T\phi)(m) = \phi(\iota(T)m)$ for  $\phi \in M^*, m \in M$  and  $T \in \mathbf{A}$  (resp.  $T \in \mathbf{T}_1$ ). We say that an **A**-module (resp.  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -module) M is *self-dual* if  $M^*$  is isomorphic to M.

**Assumption 3.9.** For the rest of the section, assume that **T** is reduced, i.e. that for all  $x \in \mathbf{T}$ , if for some  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$  one has  $x^n = 0$ , then x = 0. Further, assume that **T** is equipped with an involution  $\iota$ , and that  $\iota$ , when extended to **T**W as above, descends to **A**.

**Definition 3.10.** Let M be a graded **A**-module that is R-torsion-free. If L is a field containing Q, then a *polarisation* on M over L is a non-degenerate bilinear pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \colon M \otimes_R M \to L$  such that for  $c \neq c' \in C$ , the module  $M_c$  is orthogonal to  $M_{c'}$ , and such that for every  $T \in \mathbf{A}$ , the element T is adjoint to  $\iota(T)$ . If M is equipped with a polarisation over L, then we say that M is *polarised* over L, and if M admits a polarisation over L, then we say that M is *polarisable* over L.

**Remark 3.11.** A pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \colon M \otimes_R M \to L$  is a polarisation for **A** if and only if it is a polarisation for **T** that is *W*-invariant, i.e. such that for all  $w \in W$  and all  $m, m' \in M$  we have  $\langle wm, wm' \rangle = \langle m, m' \rangle$ .

**Remark 3.12.** If M is as in Definition 3.10, then  $M^* = \text{Hom}_R(M, R)$  is a graded **A**-module, where for every  $c \in C$ , the homogeneous component  $(M^*)_c$  consists of the homomorphisms  $M \to R$  that factor through  $M_{c^{-1}}$ . A polarisation on M over a field L is the same as an isomorphism of (not graded)  $\mathbf{A}_L$ -modules  $M_L \to (M^*)_L$  that sends  $M_c$  to  $(M^*)_{c^{-1}}$ .

**Proposition 3.13.** Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module that is R-torsion-free, and let L be a field containing Q. Then M is polarisable over L if and only if for every  $c \in C$ ,  $(M_c)_L$  is a self-dual  $(\mathbf{A}_1)_L$ -module.

Proof. The "only if" direction is clear, so we prove the other direction.

We may, without loss of generality, replace R by L, and replace all the algebras and modules by their tensor product with L over R. Then  $\mathbf{T}$ , being a reduced commutative algebra over a field, is a product of fields. In particular, every quotient of  $\mathbf{T}$  is also reduced, an observation that we will use repeatedly. The algebra  $\mathbf{T}_1$ , is a product of factors B that are each either a field that is stabilised by  $\iota$ , or a product  $B = A_1 \times A_2$  of fields with  $\iota$  inducing an isomorphism from  $A_1$  to  $A_2$  and from  $A_2$  to  $A_1$ . Accordingly the tensor products  $B \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} \bullet$  for all such factors B induce a direct product decomposition on the  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -algebras  $\mathbf{A}_1$ ,  $\mathbf{T}$ , and  $\mathbf{A}$ , and a direct sum decomposition on the modules M and  $M_c$  for all  $c \in C$ . Clearly, M is polarisable if and only if for all B as above the module  $B \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} M$  is, and similarly, for a given  $c \in C$ , the  $\mathbf{A}_1$ -module  $M_c$  is self-dual if and only if for all B, the  $B \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} \mathbf{T}$  for all Bas above. Thus, we assume, without loss of generality, that  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is either a field stabilised by  $\iota$  or isomorphic to  $A_1 \times A_2$  as just described.

 $\operatorname{Let}$ 

$$\tilde{C} = \{ c \in C : \mathbf{A}_c M \neq 0 \}.$$

For an arbitrary  $T \in \mathbf{A}$ , the non-degeneracy of the pairing on M implies that  $TM \neq 0$  if and only  $\iota(T)M \neq 0$ . It follows that if  $c \in C$ , and  $\mathbf{T}_1 = A_1 \times A_2$ , then  $(A_1 \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} \mathbf{A})_c$  does not annihilate M if and only if  $(A_2 \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} \mathbf{A})_c$  does not. Therefore, Lemma 3.2 implies that we have

 $\tilde{C} = \{ c \in C : \mathbf{A}_c \text{ contains an invertible element} \}.$ 

In particular,  $\tilde{C}$  is a subgroup of C.

Now, suppose that for every c, the  $\mathbf{A}_1$ -module is self-dual. Let D be a complete set of coset representatives for  $C/\tilde{C}$ , and for each  $d \in D$ , let  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_d$  be a nondegenerate L-valued L-bilinear pairing on  $M_d$  such that for all  $T \in \mathbf{A}_1$ , the operator  $\iota(T)$  is the adjoint of T. For every  $c \in \tilde{C}$ , fix an invertible element  $T_c \in \mathbf{A}_c$ . For  $c \in \tilde{C}$  and  $d \in D$ , define a pairing  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_{cd}$  on  $M_{cd}$  by setting, for every  $m, m' \in M_{cd}$ ,

$$\langle m, m' \rangle_{cd} = \langle T_c^{-1}m, \iota(T_c)m' \rangle_d$$

Let  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  be the unique pairing on M that restricts to  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_c$  for all  $c \in C$  and that makes the different graded components pairwise orthogonal. It is clear that each  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle_c$  is non-degenerate, therefore so is  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$ . We claim that for all  $T \in \mathbf{A}$ , the adjoint of T with respect to this pairing is  $\iota(T)$ . It suffices to prove this for homogeneous elements T. Let  $c, c' \in \tilde{C}, d \in D, T \in \mathbf{A}_c, m \in M_{c^{-1}c'd}$  and  $m' \in M_{c'd}$ . Then we have

as required. This shows that  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  is a polarisation on M, and completes the proof.

**Remark 3.14.** For M as in Definition 3.10 to be polarisable over a field L, it is not sufficient that  $M_L$  be a self-dual  $(\mathbf{A}_1)_L$ -module. Indeed, let W = 1,  $\mathbf{A}_1 = \mathbf{T}_1 = Q \times Q$ , with  $\iota$  swapping the two factors,  $\mathbf{T} = \mathbf{A} = \mathbf{T}_1$  with trivial grading by a group  $C = \{1, c\}$  of order 2, and let  $M_1 = Q$  with  $\mathbf{T}$  acting via projection onto the first factor Q, and  $M_c = Q$  with  $\mathbf{T}$  acting via projection onto the second factor. Then  $M_1$  and  $M_c$  are dual to each other, so that  $M = M_1 \oplus M_c$  is a self-dual  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -module. However,  $M_1$  is not self-dual, so M is not polarisable over Q.

**Corollary 3.15.** Assume that W = 1 and that either  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is a field or  $\iota$  is trivial. Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{T}$ -module that is R-torsion-free. Then M is polarisable over Q.

*Proof.* Under the assumptions,  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is a product of fields, each preserved by  $\iota$ , and M is polarisable over Q if and only if it is after taking the tensor product with each of these factors. Thus, it suffices to assume that  $\mathbf{T}_1$  is a field. In that case, for every  $c \in C$  the  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -vector spaces  $(M_c)_Q$  and  $(M_c^*)_Q$  have the same dimension, and are therefore isomorphic. The result follows from Proposition 3.13.

**Proposition 3.16.** Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module that is R-torsion-free, and let L be a field containing Q. Then M is polarisable over Q if and only if M is polarisable over L.

Proof. Assume that M is polarisable over L. Let  $c \in C$  be arbitrary. Then the  $(\mathbf{T}_1)_L$ -module  $(M_c)_L$  is self-dual, i.e.  $(M_c)_L$  and  $(M_c^*)_L$  are isomorphic. By the Deuring–Noether Theorem [32, Theorem 19.25] this implies that  $(M_c)_Q$  and  $(M_c^*)_Q$  are isomorphic, i.e. the  $(\mathbf{T}_1)_Q$ -module  $(M_c)_Q$  is self-dual. By Proposition 3.13 M is polarisable over Q.

**Definition 3.17.** We will say that a graded **A**-module M is *polarisable* if it is polarisable over some field containing Q. In light of Proposition 3.16 this is equivalent to M being polarisable over Q.

3.3. **Regulator constants for graded modules.** In this subsection we explain the significance of Section 2.1 for regulators of manifolds. Recall that Assumption 3.9 is still in place.

**Definition 3.18.** Let M be a graded **A**-module that is free over R. Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ . Suppose that M is polarisable and that  $M_{c_1}$  is L-linked to  $M_{c_2}$  by  $T \in (\mathbf{A}_{c_2c_1^{-1}})_L$  for some field L containing Q. Then  $\iota(T)$ , being the adjoint of an isomorphism with respect to a polarisation, induces an isomorphism  $(M_{c_2})_L \to (M_{c_1})_L$ . Define the regulator constant of M with respect to the pair  $(c_1, c_2)$  by

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \frac{\det(T: M_{c_1} \to M_{c_2})}{\det(\iota(T): M_{c_2} \to M_{c_1})} = \mathcal{D}_{T,\iota(T)} \in L^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2,$$

using the notation of Section 2.1, where recall that the determinants are evaluated with respect to any bases  $B_1$  of  $M_{c_1}$  and  $B_2$  of  $M_{c_2}$ .

**Proposition 3.19.** For every polarisation  $\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle$  on M we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \frac{\det(\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \mid M_{c_1})}{\det(\langle \cdot, \cdot \rangle \mid M_{c_2})}.$$

The value of  $\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M)$  does not depend on T, nor on the polarisation.

*Proof.* Apply equation (2.2) and observations (O1) and (O2) of Section 2.1.  $\Box$ 

**Corollary 3.20.** Let M be a polarisable graded **A**-module that is free over R, and let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$  be such that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked. Then we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) \in Q^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2.$$

*Proof.* By Proposition 3.16 there exists a polarisation on M that takes values in Q, and by Proposition 3.19 the value of  $\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M)$  does not depend on the polarisation.

**Remark 3.21.** Let M be a graded **A**-module that is free over R and polarisable over a field L. Then being L-linked is an equivalence relation on the homogeneous components of M, and for all  $c_1, c_2, c_3 \in C$  such that  $M_{c_1}, M_{c_2}$ , and  $M_{c_3}$  are linked we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \mathcal{C}_{c_2,c_1}(M)^{-1}$$
 and  $\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_3}(M) = \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M)\mathcal{C}_{c_2,c_3}(M)$ .

In other words,  $\mathcal{C}(M)$  is a functor from the groupoid with objects C and morphisms  $\operatorname{Hom}(c_1, c_2) = \{T \in \mathbf{A}_{c_2c_1^{-1}} | L \otimes_R T : (M_{c_1})_L \xrightarrow{\sim} (M_{c_2})_L \}$  to the group  $L^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$ seen as a one element groupoid.

**Lemma 3.22.** Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module that is free over R. Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ , and set  $c = c_2c_1^{-1}$ . Suppose that there exists  $T \in \mathbf{A}_c$  such that  $T: M \to M$  is surjective. Then one has  $\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) \in R^{\times}/(R^{\times})^2$ .

*Proof.* By Nakayama's lemma [39, Theorem 2.4], the **T**-module endomorphism T of M, being surjective, is in fact an isomorphism. This also implies that  $\iota(T)$  is an isomorphism. Thus  $\det(T: M_{c_1} \to M_{c_2})$  and  $\det(\iota(T): M_{c_2} \to M_{c_1})$ , evaluated with respect to any R-bases on  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$ , are units in R, and the result follows.

**Lemma 3.23.** Let  $R \hookrightarrow \tilde{R}$  be an embedding of commutative domains, let L be a field containing  $\tilde{R}$ , and let M be a graded **A**-module that is free over R and that is polarisable over L. Then for all  $c_1, c_2 \in C$  one has

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) \equiv \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(\tilde{R} \otimes_R M) \mod (\tilde{R}^{\times})^2.$$

*Proof.* This is immediate from the definitions.

**Proposition 3.24.** Let R = Q be a field, let  $\mathbf{T}_1$  be a field, take W to be trivial, let M be a graded  $\mathbf{T}$ -module. Let  $c \in C$  have order 2, and assume that  $M_1$  and  $M_c$ are linked, by T, say, and let  $T^2 = a \in \mathbf{T}_1$ . Then M is polarisable, and we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{1,c}(M) = \mathrm{N}_{\mathbf{T}_1/Q}(a)^n \bmod (Q^{\times})^2,$$

where n is the common dimension of  $M_1$  and  $M_c$  over  $\mathbf{T}_1$ , and where  $N_{\mathbf{T}_1/Q}$  denotes the Q-algebra norm on  $\mathbf{T}_1$ .

*Proof.* By Corollary 3.15, M is polarisable. Write the action of T on  $M_1 \oplus M_c$  as a block-diagonal matrix  $\begin{pmatrix} 0 & A \\ B & 0 \end{pmatrix}$  over the field  $\mathbf{T}_1$  with A, B invertible. Then  $T^2 = a$  acts as

$$\begin{pmatrix} AB & 0\\ 0 & BA \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a \cdot \mathrm{Id}_n & 0\\ 0 & a \cdot \mathrm{Id}_n \end{pmatrix},$$

so that  $\mathcal{C}_{1,c}(M) = \det_Q(A)/\det_Q(\iota(B)) \equiv \det_Q(AB) \equiv \operatorname{N}_{\mathbf{T}_1/Q}(a^n) \mod (Q^{\times})^2$ , where  $\det_Q(\iota(B)) = \det_Q(B)$  holds since  $\iota$  is an automorphism of  $\mathbf{T}$  that is trivial on Q. This proves the result.

The next three results show that in many situations regulator constants of a module can be factored as products of regulator constants of "simpler" modules.

**Lemma 3.25.** Let M be a polarisable graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module that is free over R and that decomposes as a direct sum  $M = \bigoplus_i M_i$  of polarisable graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -submodules. Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ , and assume that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked. Then for every i,  $(M_i)_{c_1}$  and  $(M_i)_{c_2}$  are linked, and we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \prod_i \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M_i).$$

*Proof.* The first assertion is clear. Also, by hypothesis, we may choose a polarisation on M that makes all summands  $M_i$  pairwise orthogonal, whence the second assertion follows.

**Proposition 3.26.** Let R = Q be a field, and let M be a polarisable graded  $\mathbf{A}$ module that is free over R. Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ , and assume that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked. Let  $\mathbf{T}_1 \cong \prod_i B_i$  be a direct product decomposition of Q-algebras with involution, and
for all i, let  $M_i = B_i \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} M$ . Then for all i, the graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module  $M_i$  is polarisable,  $(M_i)_{c_1}$  and  $(M_i)_{c_2}$  are linked, and we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \prod_i \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M_i) \in Q^{\times}/(Q^{\times})^2.$$

*Proof.* By Proposition 3.13, since M is polarisable, the  $M_i$  are polarisable. We have a direct product decomposition The last two assertions follow from Lemma 3.25, applied to the direct sum decomposition  $M = \bigoplus_i M_i$ .

**Proposition 3.27.** Let  $R = \mathbb{Z}_p$ , and let M be a polarisable graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module that is free over R. Let  $\mathcal{N} = \{\mathfrak{m} \cap \iota(\mathfrak{m}) : \mathfrak{m} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(\mathbf{T}_1)\}$ , and for all  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$  let  $M_{\mathfrak{n}} = (\mathbf{T}_1)_{\mathfrak{n}} \otimes_{\mathbf{T}_1} M$ . Then for all  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$ , the graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module  $M_{\mathfrak{n}}$  is polarisable.

Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ , and assume that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked. Then for all  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$ ,  $(M_{\mathfrak{n}})_{c_1}$  and  $(M_{\mathfrak{n}})_{c_2}$  are linked, and we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \prod_{\mathfrak{n}\in\mathcal{N}} \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M_{\mathfrak{n}}) \in \mathbb{Q}_p^{\times}/(\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2.$$

Proof. By [20, Corollary 7.6], there is a decomposition  $\mathbf{T}_1 = \prod_{\mathfrak{m}} (\mathbf{T}_1)_{\mathfrak{m}}$ , with the product running over the maximal ideals of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ . Accordingly, by grouping terms, there is a direct sum decomposition  $M = \bigoplus_{\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}} M_{\mathfrak{n}}$ . By Proposition 3.13, since M is polarisable, the  $M_{\mathfrak{n}}$  are polarisable. The last two statements follow from Lemma 3.25.

#### 4. VIGNÉRAS PAIRS OF MANIFOLDS

In the present section we will introduce the number theoretic situation we are interested in and apply the results of Section 3 to this situation.

Throughout this section, we fix the following notation. Fa number field.  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ the ring of integers of F. a prime ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ . p  $F_{\mathbb{R}}$  $\mathbb{R} \otimes_{\mathbb{O}} F.$ M an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ .  $\operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathfrak{NV})$ the ray class group with modulus  $\mathfrak{N}$  times a subset  $\mathcal{V}$  of the real places of F.  $U_F(\mathfrak{NV})$ the group of units of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  congruent to 1 mod  $\mathfrak{N}$  and positive at all places of  $\mathcal{V}$ . We write  $\infty$  for the set of all real places. ring of integers of the completion  $F_{\mathfrak{p}}$ .  $\mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}}$ the ring of adèles of F.  $\mathbb{A}_F$  $\mathbb{A}_{F,f}$ the ring of finite adèles of F. a division algebra over F of degree  $d \ge 2$  that is not totally definite. D $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D),$ the sets of infinite places of F that are real and split in D,  $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D),$ respectively complex (and necessarily split in D),  $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)$ respectively ramified in D. O a maximal order in D.  $\mathbb{G}$ the algebraic group corresponding to  $D^{\times}$ , i.e. representing the functor  $(\bullet \otimes_F D)^{\times}$  on the category of F-algebras.  $G_{\infty}$  $\mathbb{G}(F_{\mathbb{R}}).$ a maximal compact subgroup of  $G_{\infty}$ .  $K_{\infty}$  $Z_{\infty}$ the centre of  $G_{\infty}$ .  $\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}}, d_{\mathfrak{p}}$ are defined up to isomorphism by  $\mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}_F} \mathcal{O} \cong \mathrm{M}_{d_{\mathfrak{p}}}(\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}})$ , where  $\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}}$  is a local ring. From now on fix such isomorphisms. the division algebra  $F_{\mathfrak{p}} \otimes_{\mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}}} \Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}}$ .  $\Delta_{\mathfrak{p}}$ the finite product  $\prod_{\mathfrak{p}} \mathfrak{p}^{d-d_{\mathfrak{p}}} \subset \mathbb{Z}_{F}$ .  $\delta_D$  $\operatorname{GL}_{d_{\mathfrak{p}}}(\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}})$  if  $i = 0, 1 + \operatorname{J}(\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}})^{i} \operatorname{M}_{d_{\mathfrak{p}}}(\mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}})$  if i > 0 (i.e. the kernel of  $K(\mathfrak{p}^i),$  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$  reduction modulo  $J(\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}})^i)$ , where  $J(\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}})$  denotes the radical of  $\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}}$ , which in this case is just the unique maximal ideal of  $\Lambda_{\mathfrak{p}}$ .  $K(\mathfrak{N})$  $\prod_{\mathfrak{p}^i \parallel \mathfrak{N}} K(\mathfrak{p}^i)$ , the product running over all prime ideals of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ .  $K_f$ an open subgroup of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})$  containing  $K(\mathfrak{N})$  and such that  $K_f/Z(K_f)$  is compact. nrd the reduced norm map from  $\mathbb{G}$  to the multiplicative group  $\mathbb{G}_m$ .  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)^+$  $\{g = (g_v) \in \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F) : \det(g_v) > 0 \text{ for all } v \in \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)\}.$  $H^+$  $H \cap \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)^+$ , where H is a subgroup of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$ .  $\mathcal{Y}$  $\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F) / \mathbb{Z}_{\infty} K_{\infty} K_f.$  $\operatorname{nrd}(\mathbb{G}(F)^+) \setminus \mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \operatorname{nrd}(K_f).$ the normaliser of  $K_f$  in  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f}).$ C $N(K_f)$  $F^{\times} \setminus (\mathcal{N}(K_f)/Z_{\infty}K_{\infty} \times K_f).$ Wthe class of c in  $C_{iso}$ , where  $c \in C$  – see the discussion after  $\bar{c}$ Proposition 4.2.  $\mathbf{T}$ the subalgebra of  $\mathbb{Z}[K_f \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})/K_f]$  generated by  $K_f \mathbb{G}(F_{\mathfrak{p}}) K_f$  for all  $\mathfrak{p} \nmid \delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ .

We will now recall some basic facts about these objects. We refer to  $[23, \S2.6, \S5.5, \S15.2]$  for these facts and further material.

The double quotient  $\mathcal{Y}$  is a compact orientable orbifold. Let  $X = G_{\infty}/(Z_{\infty}K_{\infty})$ , and fix a set  $\mathcal{R}$  of double coset representatives of  $\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})/K_f$ . For each  $g \in \mathcal{R}$ , define  $\Gamma_g = \mathbb{G}(F)^+ \cap gK_fg^{-1}$ , and  $Y_g = \Gamma_g \setminus X$ . Then each  $Y_g$  is connected, and one has  $\mathcal{Y} = \bigsqcup_{g \in \mathcal{R}} Y_g$ . The reduced norm map induces a canonical bijection between the component set  $\mathcal{R}$  and the group C, and we will from now on implicitly use this bijection and index the connected components of  $\mathcal{Y}$  by C. The group C is a quotient of

$$\operatorname{nrd}(\mathbb{G}(F)^+)\setminus \operatorname{nrd}(\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f}))/\operatorname{nrd}(K(\mathfrak{N})) = \operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathfrak{N}\infty).$$

We have

$$G_{\infty} \cong \mathrm{GL}_{d}(\mathbb{R})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)} \times \mathrm{GL}_{d}(\mathbb{C})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)} \times \mathrm{GL}_{d/2}(\mathbb{H})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)}$$

where  $\mathbb{H}$  denotes the  $\mathbb{R}$ -algebra of Hamilton quaternions. The maximal compact subgroup  $K_{\infty}$  is accordingly a product of maximal compact subgroups over the infinite places of F, is unique up to conjugation, and may be taken to be

$$K_{\infty} \cong \mathcal{O}_d(\mathbb{R})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)} \times \mathcal{U}_d(\mathbb{C})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)} \times \mathcal{U}_{d/2}(\mathbb{H})^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)}$$

Accordingly, the dimension of X (and therefore also of  $\mathcal{Y}$ ) can be computed to be  $\left(\frac{d^2+d-2}{2}\right) \cdot \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) + \left(d^2-1\right) \cdot \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D) + \left(\frac{d^2-d-2}{2}\right) \cdot \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)$ . Note, in particular, that when d = 2, the condition on D to be not totally definite, equivalently the set  $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) \cup \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)$  to be non-empty, is precisely the condition to ensure that the dimension of  $\mathcal{Y}$  is positive.

We now give an alternative description of  $\mathcal{Y}$ , which we will use in the next section.

# **Lemma 4.1.** We have $Z_{\infty}^+K_{\infty}^+ = G_{\infty}^+ \cap (Z_{\infty}K_{\infty})$ .

Proof. One inclusion is obvious. For the other, it suffices to argue place by place, and the statement is only non-empty at the places  $v \in \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)$ . Locally at such a place, the claim is that we have  $\mathbb{R}^{\times}_{>0} \operatorname{SO}_{d}(\mathbb{R}) = \operatorname{GL}_{d}(\mathbb{R})^{+} \cap (\mathbb{R}^{\times} \operatorname{O}_{d}(\mathbb{R}))$ , where  $\operatorname{GL}_{d}(\mathbb{R})^{+}$  denotes the group of real  $d \times d$  matrices with positive determinant, and where  $\mathbb{R}^{\times}$  denotes the subgroup of  $\operatorname{GL}_{d}(\mathbb{R})$  consisting of scalar matrices. To prove the claim, suppose that we have  $z \in \mathbb{R}^{\times}$ ,  $k \in \operatorname{O}_{d}(\mathbb{R})$  such that  $\det(zk) > 0$ . If we have  $\det(z) > 0$ , and in particular if d is even, then also  $\det(k) > 0$ , so that  $zk \in \operatorname{SO}_{d}(\mathbb{R})\mathbb{R}^{\times}_{>0}$ . If, on the other hand, d is odd and  $\det(z) < 0$ , then  $-1 \in \mathbb{R}^{\times}$  has determinant -1, and is also an orthogonal matrix, so that  $zk = (-1 \cdot z)(-1 \cdot k) \in$  $\mathbb{R}^{\times}_{>0} \operatorname{SO}_{d}(\mathbb{R})$ . This proves the claim, and hence the lemma.  $\Box$ 

**Proposition 4.2.** We have canonical isomorphisms

$$\mathcal{Y} = \mathbb{G}(F) \backslash \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F) / Z_{\infty}^+ K_{\infty}^+ K_f$$

and

$$C = F_{+}^{\times} \backslash \mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \operatorname{nrd}(K_{f}) = F^{\times} \backslash (\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} \times \{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) \cup \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)}) / \operatorname{nrd}(K_{f}),$$

where  $F_{+}^{\times} = \{ \alpha \in F : v(\alpha) > 0 \text{ for all } v \in \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) \cup \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D) \}.$ 

*Proof.* First we prove the first isomorphism. By Lemma 4.1, the inclusion  $G_{\infty}^+ \hookrightarrow G_{\infty}$  induces an injection

$$\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus (G_\infty^+ \cdot \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})) / Z_\infty^+ K_\infty^+ K_f \hookrightarrow \mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus (G_\infty \cdot \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})) / Z_\infty K_\infty K_f.$$

Since the map det:  $K_{\infty} \to \{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)}$  is surjective, this injection is also a surjection. Next, the same inclusion induces an injection

$$\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus (G_\infty^+ \cdot \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})) / Z_\infty^+ K_\infty^+ K_f \hookrightarrow \mathbb{G}(F) \setminus (G_\infty \cdot \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})) / Z_\infty^+ K_\infty^+ K_f.$$

By weak approximation, the map sign nrd:  $\mathbb{G}(F) \to \{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)}$  is also surjective, so this injection, too, is a surjection, and the first isomorphism is proven.

Next, we show that  $C = F_+^{\times} \setminus \mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \operatorname{nrd}(K_f)$ . Indeed, by the Hasse–Schilling– Maass Theorem [49, Theorem 33.15], the image of  $\mathbb{G}(F)^+$  under the reduced norm map is precisely  $F_+^{\times}$ . The last isomorphism follows from the fact that the map  $F^{\times} \to \{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) \cup \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)}$  is surjective.

Applying Proposition 4.2, we have a map

$$\nu \colon W \to C = F^{\times} \setminus (\{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) \cup \mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)} \times \mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times}) / \operatorname{nrd}(K_f)$$
$$w = (w_{\infty}, w_f) \mapsto F^{\times} (\operatorname{sign} \operatorname{nrd}(w_{\infty}), \operatorname{nrd}(w_f))^{-1} \operatorname{nrd}(K_f),$$

and we define, as in Section 3, the quotient  $C_{iso} = C/\nu(W)$ . We have a canonical isomorphism

(4.3) 
$$C_{\rm iso} \cong F^{\times} \setminus (\{\pm 1\}^{\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)}) \times \mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \operatorname{nrd}(\mathcal{N}(K_f)),$$

and since  $N(K_f)$  contains  $\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times}K_f$ , the group  $C_{iso}$  is a quotient of

$$\operatorname{nrd}(\mathbb{G}(F)^+) \setminus \operatorname{nrd}(\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})) / \operatorname{nrd}(K_{\infty}K(\mathfrak{N})\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times}) = \operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathfrak{N}\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)) / (\operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathfrak{N}\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D)))^d.$$

Elements of W act via isometries on  ${\mathcal Y}$  by right multiplication.

The algebra  $\mathbf{T}$  is commutative. It is generated by double cosets

$$T_{\mathcal{D}} = K_f \operatorname{diag}(\mathcal{D}) K_f,$$

where  $\mathcal{D} = (\mathfrak{a}_1, \ldots, \mathfrak{a}_d) \in \left(\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \prod_{\mathfrak{p}} \mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}\right)^d$  is such that for every  $\mathfrak{p}|\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$  and for every  $\mathfrak{a}_i$  one has  $\operatorname{ord}_{\mathfrak{p}}(\mathfrak{a}_i) = 0$ , i.e.  $\mathcal{D}$  is a *d*-tuple of fractional ideals of F that are coprime to  $\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ . The algebra  $\mathbf{T}$  is a subalgebra of  $\mathbb{Z}[K_f \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})/K_f]$ .

There is an involution on  $\mathbb{Z}[K_f \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})/K_f]$  – see [56, Ch. 1, §8.6(d)] – given by inversion, which induces an involution  $\iota$  on **T**. Explicitly, it is given by

$$\iota \colon \mathbf{T} \to \mathbf{T},$$
$$T_{\mathcal{D}} \mapsto T_{\mathcal{D}^{-1}}.$$

This involution is extended to  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  by defining it to be inversion on W.

The algebra  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  is graded by C, the grading being defined on  $\mathbf{T}$  by the condition that  $T_{\mathcal{D}}$  for  $\mathcal{D}$  as above belongs to the homogeneous piece of the image of

$$[\mathcal{D}]^{-1} = \prod_{i=1}^{d} [\mathfrak{a}_i]^{-1} \in \operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathfrak{N}\infty)$$

in the quotient C, and being induced on W by the homomorphism  $\nu$ .

**Definition 4.4.** Let L be a field. A *Hecke eigensystem over* L is an L-algebra homomorphism  $a = (a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}} \colon L \otimes \mathbf{T} \to L, \ 1 \otimes T_{\mathcal{D}} \mapsto a_{\mathcal{D}}$ . Let M an  $(L \otimes \mathbf{T})$ -module. The *multiplicity in* M of a Hecke eigensystem  $(a_{\mathcal{D}})$  is the L-dimension of the space of all elements  $f \in M$  satisfying

$$T_{\mathcal{D}}f = a_{\mathcal{D}}f$$

for all  $\mathcal{D} \in \left(\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times} / \prod_{\mathfrak{p}} \mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}\right)^{d}$ . A *Hecke eigensystem in* M is a Hecke eigensystem that has multiplicity at least 1 in M.

Given a Hecke eigensystem  $(a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  in M and  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$ , we say that  $(a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  admits a self-twist by  $\chi$  if for all  $\mathcal{D} \in \left(\mathbb{A}_{F,f}^{\times}/\prod_{\mathfrak{p}} \mathbb{Z}_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}\right)^d$  satisfying  $\chi([\mathcal{D}]) \neq 1$  one has  $a_{\mathcal{D}} = 0$ . In the case when R contains all n-th roots of unity, where n is the order of  $\chi$ , we may view  $\chi$  as taking values in  $R^{\times}$ , and then the condition of admitting a self-twist is equivalent to the condition that for all  $\mathcal{D}$  one has  $\chi([\mathcal{D}]) \cdot a_{\mathcal{D}} = a_{\mathcal{D}}$ .

The prime ideal  $\mathfrak{m}_a \subset \mathbf{T}$  corresponding to  $a = (a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  is

$$\mathfrak{m}_a = \mathbf{T} \cap \langle T_{\mathcal{D}} - a_{\mathcal{D}} \rangle_L = \ker(a|_{\mathbf{T}})$$

where  $a|_{\mathbf{T}}$  is the restriction of a to  $\mathbf{T}$ .

The following two lemmas will link the self-twist condition with Proposition 3.7.

**Lemma 4.5.** Let M be a graded  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ -module, and let  $c \in C$ . Suppose that there exists a field L, a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$ , and a Hecke eigensystem over L in  $L \otimes M$  admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ . Then no element of  $\mathbf{T}[W]_c$  acts invertibly on M.

*Proof.* Let  $f \in L \otimes M$  be an eigenvector whose eigensystem has a self-twist by  $\chi$ . We will show that every  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  annihilates f. First, let  $T = tw \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$ , where  $w \in W$  and  $t \in \mathbf{T}_{c\nu(w)^{-1}}$ . Since  $\chi(c\nu(w)^{-1}) = \chi(c) \neq 1$ , we have tf = 0, and therefore Tf = wtf = 0. Since  $\mathbf{T}[W]_c$  is spanned by elements T of this form, the proof of the claim is complete. Finally, if an element of  $\mathbf{T}[W]_c$  acted invertibly on M, it would also act invertibly on  $L \otimes M$ ; this proves the lemma.

**Lemma 4.6.** Let R be a domain, let M be an  $(R \otimes \mathbf{T})$ -module that is finitely generated over R, let  $\mathfrak{p} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(R)$ , and let E be a simple  $\mathbf{T}$ -submodule of  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes_R M$ . Then there exists a finite field extension S of  $R/\mathfrak{p}$  and a Hecke eigensystem  $(a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$ over S in  $S \otimes_R M$  such that whenever  $T_{\mathcal{D}} \in \mathbf{T}$  annihilates E, one has  $a_{\mathcal{D}} = 0$ .

*Proof.* Let  $\mathfrak{m}$  be the annihilator of E in  $R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes \mathbf{T}$ , and let  $S = (R/\mathfrak{p} \otimes \mathbf{T})/\mathfrak{m}$  be the residue field of  $\mathfrak{m}$ . Since M is finitely generated over R, the field S is a finite extension of  $R/\mathfrak{p}$ . The module  $S \otimes_{R/\mathfrak{p}} E$  is a 1-dimensional S-vector subspace of  $S \otimes_R M$ . For every  $\mathcal{D}$ , define  $a_{\mathcal{D}}$  to be the image of  $T_{\mathcal{D}}$  in S. Then  $(a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  is a Hecke eigensystem with the claimed property.

Fix an integer  $i \in \{0, \ldots, d\}$ . As in the introduction, let  $\Delta$  denote the Laplace operator. If Y is either  $\mathcal{Y}$  or  $Y_c$  for some  $c \in C$ , and  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ , we will consider the following *R*-modules  $\mathcal{F}(Y)$  attached to Y for suitable rings *R*:

- $\mathcal{F}(Y) = \Omega^i_{\Delta=\lambda}(Y)$ , the space of real differential *i*-forms on Y on which  $\Delta$  acts by multiplication by  $\lambda$ , with  $R = \mathbb{R}$ ,
- $\mathcal{F}(Y) = \mathcal{H}^{i}(Y) = \Omega^{i}_{\Delta=0}$ , the space of real harmonic *i*-forms, with  $R = \mathbb{R}$ ,
- the homology group  $\mathcal{F}(Y) = H_i(Y, R)$ , where R is any domain, e.g.  $\mathbb{Z}$  or  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ .

For each of these collections  $\mathcal{F}$  of R-modules one has a direct sum decomposition

$$\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{Y}) = \bigoplus_{c \in C} \mathcal{F}(Y_c),$$

which defines a *C*-grading on  $\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{Y})$ . The Hecke algebra  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  naturally acts on  $\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{Y})$ , and the image  $\mathbf{T}$  of  $R \otimes \mathbf{T}$  in  $\operatorname{End}(\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{Y}))$  is an *R*-algebra that is finitely generated as an *R*-module. The algebra  $\mathbf{A}$  inherits the *C*-grading and the involution  $\iota$  from  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ , and  $\mathcal{F}(\mathcal{Y})$  is a graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module in the sense of Section 3.3.

For  $c \in C$ , let  $c^{\perp}$  be the set of  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$  such that  $\chi(c) = 1$ ; for  $U \subset C$ , let  $U^{\perp} = \bigcap_{c \in U} c^{\perp}$ .

**Theorem 4.7.** Let  $c \in C$ . Let  $i \ge 0$  be an integer.

(1) Let  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ . Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup> and a Hecke eigensystem over C in C ⊗<sub>R</sub> Ω<sup>i</sup><sub>Δ=λ</sub>(Y) admitting a self-twist by χ;
- (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  inducing, for all  $b \in C$ , an isomorphism of  $\mathbb{R} \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: \Omega^i_{\Delta-\lambda}(Y_b) \to \Omega^i_{\Delta-\lambda}(Y_{cb})$$

- (2) At least one of the following two statements is true:
  - (i) there exist  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem over  $\mathbb{C}$  in the module  $\mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \bigoplus_{\lambda \in \mathbb{R}} \Omega^{i}_{\Delta = \lambda}(\mathcal{Y})$  admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ ;
  - (ii) for all  $b \in C$ , the manifolds  $Y_b$  and  $Y_{cb}$  are *i*-isospectral.
- (3) Let p be a prime number. Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem over  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$  in  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p \otimes H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})$ admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ ;
- (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  inducing, for all  $b \in C$ , an isomorphism of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) \to H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}).$$

- (4) Let  $\mathfrak{m}$  be a maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ , let p be the characteristic of  $\mathbf{T}_1/\mathfrak{m}$ . Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:
  - (i) there exist  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem over  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$  in  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p \otimes H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}}$ admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ ;
  - (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  inducing, for all  $b \in C$ , an isomorphism of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}} \to H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}}.$$

Proof.

- (1) Take  $R = \mathbb{R}$ . Suppose that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem as in the statement. By Lemma 4.6, the graded **A**-module  $M = \Omega^{i}_{\Delta=\lambda}(\mathcal{Y})$  satisfies the hypotheses of Proposition 3.7, so there exists  $T' \in \mathbb{R} \otimes \mathbf{A}_{c}$  that acts invertibly on M. The subgroup  $\mathbf{A}_{c}$  generates the real vector space  $\mathbb{R} \otimes \mathbf{A}_{c}$ , and being an isomorphism is a non-empty Zariski-open condition, so there also exists  $\overline{T} \in \mathbf{A}_{c}$ , and therefore also  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_{c}$ , realising an isomorphism as claimed. The converse follows from Lemma 4.5.
- (2) This follows immediately from (1).
- (3) Take  $R = \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}$ . Suppose, once again, that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem as in the statement. By Lemma 4.6, the graded **A**-module  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)})$ satisfies the hypotheses of Proposition 3.7, so there exists  $T' \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)} \otimes \mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on M. Clearing denominators and lifting to  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ , we obtain a  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  as required. The converse follows from Lemma 4.5.
- (4) The proof is identical to that of the previous part, with  $R = \mathbb{Z}_p$  and  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}}$ .

**Remark 4.8.** Notice that in part (2) there is no claim that the isospectrality is realised by a Hecke operator, and we do not get an equivalence but only one implication.

The group  $G_{\infty}$  acts by unitary operators on the complex Hilbert space

$$\mathrm{L}^{2}(\mathbb{G}(F)^{+}\backslash\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F})/Z_{\infty}K_{f})$$

of square-integrable functions  $\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty}K_f \to \mathbb{C}$ , and also, for each  $c \in C$ , on the analogously defined space  $L^2(\Gamma_c \setminus \mathbb{G}_{\infty}/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty})$ .

**Definition 4.9.** Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ . We say that the groups  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are representation equivalent if there is an isomorphism of unitary  $G_{\infty}$ -representations

$$\mathrm{L}^{2}(\Gamma_{c_{1}}\backslash G_{\infty}/Z_{\infty}) \cong \mathrm{L}^{2}(\Gamma_{c_{2}}\backslash G_{\infty}/Z_{\infty}).$$

The Hecke algebra  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  naturally acts on  $\mathrm{L}^2(\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty}K_f)$ , making the L<sup>2</sup>-space a C-graded  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ -module.

**Theorem 4.10.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist χ ∈ Ĉ<sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup> and a Hecke eigensystem over C in the module L<sup>2</sup>(G(F)<sup>+</sup>\G(A<sub>F</sub>)/Z<sub>∞</sub>K<sub>f</sub>) admitting a self-twist by χ;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_b$  and  $\Gamma_{cb}$  are representation equivalent.

*Proof.* Suppose that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem as in the statement. Fix  $b \in C$ . By [21] (see also [24]), there are decompositions into Hilbert orthogonal direct sums of isotypical unitary representations of  $G_{\infty}$  with finite multiplicities

$$\mathrm{L}^{2}(\mathbb{G}(F)^{+}\backslash\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F})/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty}K_{f})\cong\widehat{\bigoplus}_{\Pi}V(\Pi),$$

and, for all  $c' \in C$ ,

$$\mathrm{L}^{2}(\Gamma_{c'} \setminus G_{\infty} / Z_{\infty}) \cong \widehat{\bigoplus}_{\Pi} V(\Pi)_{c'},$$

both sums indexed by pair-wise non-isomorphic irreducible unitary representations  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$ . The action of  $N(K_f)/K_f \times Z_\infty$  commutes with that of  $G_\infty$ , and  $K_\infty$  is contained in  $G_\infty$ , so each  $V(\Pi)$  is also a  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ -module, and each  $V(\Pi)$  is a graded module with c'-component  $V(\Pi)_{c'}$ .

Let  $\Pi$  be an irreducible unitary representation of  $G_{\infty}$ . We claim that  $\Pi$  occurs with the same multiplicities in  $V(\Pi)_b$  and in  $V(\Pi)_{cb}$ . We have a Hilbert direct sum decomposition of isotypical unitary finite-dimensional representations of  $K_{\infty}$ 

$$V(\Pi)|_{K_{\infty}} \cong \bigoplus_{\sigma} V(\Pi)(\sigma)$$

again compatible with the grading, and where each summand is preserved by  $\mathbf{T}[W]$ . Let  $\sigma$  be an irreducible unitary representation of  $K_{\infty}$  such that  $V(\Pi)(\sigma) \neq 0$ , so that it is enough to prove that  $\dim V(\Pi)(\sigma)_b = \dim V(\Pi)(\sigma)_{cb}$ . Let  $R = \mathbb{C}$  and let  $\mathbf{A}$  be the image of  $\mathbb{C} \otimes \mathbf{T}[W]$  in the endomorphism algebra of the finite-dimensional  $\mathbb{C}$ vector space  $V(\Pi)(\sigma)$ , so that  $\mathbf{A}$  is a finite-dimensional  $\mathbb{C}$ -algebra. By Lemma 4.6 the graded  $\mathbf{A}$ -module  $M = V(\Pi)(\sigma)$  satisfies the hypotheses of Proposition 3.7, so there exists  $T \in \mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on M, therefore realising an isomorphism

$$T: V(\Pi)(\sigma)_b \to V(\Pi)(\sigma)_{cb}.$$

This proves the desired equality of dimensions, and therefore the desired equality of multiplicities for  $\Pi$ . Since  $\Pi$  was arbitrary, we obtain an isomorphism as claimed.

For the rest of the section, fix a degree  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ , and a prime number p, and let **A** be the image of  $\mathbf{T}[W]$  in  $\operatorname{End}_{\mathbb{Z}} H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ , so that  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  is a graded **A**module. For every  $c \in C$  there is a canonical positive definite pairing on  $\mathcal{H}^i(Y_c)$  [4, Notation 3.2 and Lemma 3.3], [50]. By the Hodge and de Rham theorems, this harmonic forms pairing induces a non-degenerate  $\mathbb{R}$ -valued pairing on  $H_i(Y_c, \mathbb{R})$ . The *i-th regulator*  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_c)$  of  $Y_c$  is defined to be the covolume of the lattice  $H_i(Y_c, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ in  $H_i(Y_c, \mathbb{R})$ .

Define  $\mathcal{N} = \{ \mathfrak{m} \cap \iota(\mathfrak{m}) : \mathfrak{m} \in \operatorname{MaxSpec}(\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{T}_1) \}.$ 

**Lemma 4.11.** Define a pairing on  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  induced by the harmonic forms pairing on the summands  $H_i(Y_c, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  for  $c \in C$  and by making the distinct summands pairwise orthogonal. Then this defines a polarisation on M in the sense of Definition 3.10. Moreover, for every  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$  the graded  $\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{A}$ -module  $M_{\mathfrak{n}}$  is polarisable.

*Proof.* The adjoint of each  $T \in \mathbf{T}$  with respect to the harmonic forms pairing is  $\iota(T)$ , and W acts by isometries (see also Remark 3.11), so the pairing defines a polarisation on the graded module  $\mathcal{H}^i(\mathcal{Y})$ . Moreover, the Hodge–de Rham isomorphism between  $\mathcal{H}^i(\mathcal{Y})$  and  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{R})$  is **A**-equivariant, so the harmonic forms pairing is an  $\mathbb{R}$ -valued polarisation on the **A**-module M. The last assertion follows from Proposition 3.27.

**Lemma 4.12.** Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ , let  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ , and suppose that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked in the sense of Definition 3.1. Then:

(1) we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) = \frac{\text{Reg}_i(Y_{c_1})^2}{\text{Reg}_i(Y_{c_2})^2},$$

where recall that the invariant  $C_{c_1,c_2}(M)$  was defined in Definition 3.18; (2) we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{c_1})^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{c_2})^2} \in \mathbb{Q}^\times;$$

(3) for every prime number p is a prime number and for all  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$ , the graded pieces  $(M_{\mathfrak{n}})_{c_1}$  and  $(M_{\mathfrak{n}})_{c_2}$  are linked, and we have

$$\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) \equiv \prod_{\mathfrak{n}\in\mathcal{N}} \mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M_{\mathfrak{n}}) \mod (\mathbb{Z}_p^{\times})^2,$$

where  $\mathcal{C}_{c_1,c_2}(M) \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}$  is viewed as an element of  $\mathbb{Q}_p^{\times}$ .

- *Proof.* (1) By definition,  $\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{c_1})^2$  is the determinant of the Gram matrix of the harmonic forms pairing with respect to any  $\mathbb{Z}$ -basis of  $H_i(Y_{c_1}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ , and similarly for  $Y_{c_2}$ . The claim therefore follows from Lemma 4.11 and Proposition 3.19.
- (2) The assertion follows from combining part (1) and Corollary 3.20.
- (3) The assertion follows from Lemma 3.23, Lemma 4.11, and Proposition 3.27.  $\Box$

**Theorem 4.13.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem over  $\mathbb{C}$  in  $\mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathcal{H}^{i}(\mathcal{Y})$ admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ ;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the graded pieces  $H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  and  $H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  are linked.

*Proof.* Suppose that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem as in the statement. The isomorphism between  $\mathcal{H}^i(\mathcal{Y})$  and  $H^i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{R})$  is **A**-equivariant. Lemma 4.6, applied to  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ , and Corollary 3.8 imply that  $M_{c_1}$  and  $M_{c_2}$  are linked. The converse follows from Lemma 4.5.

**Theorem 4.14.** Let  $c \in C$ , and let p be a prime number, and let  $M = H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$ . (1) Let  $\mathfrak{n} \in \mathcal{N}$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \c<sup>⊥</sup> and a Hecke eigensystem over F
  <sub>p</sub> in F
  <sub>p</sub> ⊗ (M/nM) admitting a self-twist by χ;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$ , the graded pieces  $(M_n)_b$  and  $(M_n)_{cb}$  are linked, and we have  $\mathcal{C}_{b,cb}(M_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_n^{\times};$
- (2) At least one of the following two statements is true:
  - (i) there exist  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem over  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$  in  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p \otimes M$ admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ ;
  - (ii) for all  $b \in C$ , the graded pieces  $M_b$  and  $M_{cb}$  are linked, and we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_b)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{cb})^2} \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}^{\times}$$

- *Proof.* (1) Suppose that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem in  $\mathbb{F}_p \otimes (M/\mathfrak{n}M)$  as in the statement. By Lemma 4.6 the assumptions of Proposition 3.7 are satisfied for  $M_{\mathfrak{n}}$ , so there exists  $T \in \mathbf{A}_c$  that acts invertibly on  $M_{\mathfrak{n}}$ . The result follows from Lemma 3.22.
- (2) Suppose that there are no  $\chi$  and Hecke eigensystem in  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p \otimes M$  as in the statement, and let  $b \in C$ . By the same argument as in part (1), the graded pieces  $M_b$  and  $M_{cb}$  are linked. The claimed equality then follows by combining Lemma 4.12 and part (1) of the present theorem.

### 5. Self-twists in characteristic 0 and automorphic induction

In this section we keep the notation of Section 4, but we assume that d = 2, i.e. that D is a quaternion algebra. In particular we have  $Z_{\infty} = Z_{\infty}^+$ . All group representations will be on complex Hilbert spaces.

In subsections 5.1-5.3 we fix the notation and collect well known results about the representation theory of  $GL_2$  and of its inner forms. General references for these facts are [22, Appendix B] [23], [28].

Then in subsection 5.4 we will prove Theorem D for representation equivalence,  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -,  $\Omega^{0}$ -, and  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality.

Two functorial transfers that will be important for us are the automorphic induction [34], [23, §13.4], and the Jacquet–Langlands transfer [28], [23, §19.4].

5.1. Automorphic representations of  $GL_1$ . In this section, we fix some notation for Hecke characters. For a general reference, see e.g. [33, Ch. XIV].

Let G be a locally compact group. Recall that a quasi-character of G is a continuous homomorphism  $G \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$ , and a character of G is a quasi-character that is unitary.

Every quasi-character of  $\mathbb{R}^{\times}$  is of the form

$$\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k,s): x \mapsto \operatorname{sign}(x)^k |x|^s$$

for a unique pair  $(k, s) \in \mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{C}$ .

Every quasi-character of  $\mathbb{C}^{\times}$  is of the form

$$\Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,s)\colon z\mapsto \left(rac{z}{|z|}
ight)^k |z|^{2s}$$

for a unique pair  $(k, s) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{C}$ .

In both cases, such a quasi-character is unitary if and only if  $s \in i\mathbb{R}$ .

If E is a non-achimedean local field,  $\mathfrak{p}$  is the maximal ideal of the ring of integers of E, and  $\Psi$  is a quasi-character of  $E^{\times}$ , then there exists  $m \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$  such that  $\Psi$  is trivial on  $1 + \mathfrak{p}^m$ . The *conductor* of  $\Psi$  is  $\mathfrak{p}^m$ , where m is the smallest such integer.

A Hecke quasi-character of F is a quasi-character of  $F^{\times} \setminus \mathbb{A}_{F}^{\times}$ , and a Hecke character of F is a character of  $F^{\times} \setminus \mathbb{A}_{F}^{\times}$ .

Every Hecke quasi-character  $\Psi$  of F is of the form

$$\Psi = \prod_v \Psi_v$$

for quasi-characters  $\Psi_v$  of  $F_v^{\times}$ , where v runs over places of F. For every infinite place v, we define  $k_v$  and  $s_v$  by writing  $\Psi_v = \Psi_{F_v}(k_v, s_v)$ . Note that this definition depends on identifications between  $F_v$  and  $\mathbb{C}$  for every complex place v. Replacing a chosen identification with its complex conjugate does not change  $s_v$  but negates  $k_v$ . Everything that we say in this section is insensitive to this ambiguity, as long as we impose the following convention: whenever L/F is an extension of number fields, v is a complex place of F, and w, w' are places of L extending v, we always choose isomorphisms  $L_w \cong \mathbb{C}$  and  $L_{w'} \cong \mathbb{C}$  that extend the same arbitrarily chosen isomorphism  $F_v \cong \mathbb{C}$ .

A Hecke quasi-character  $\Psi$  is called *algebraic* if for every real place v we have  $s_v \in \mathbb{Z}$  and for every complex place v we have  $s_v + k_v/2 \in \mathbb{Z}$ . If  $\Psi$  is an algebraic Hecke character, then for every embedding  $\tau \colon F \to \mathbb{C}$  there exists a uniquely determined  $q_\tau \in \mathbb{Z}$  such that for all  $\alpha \in F^{\times}$  that are positive at all real places we have

$$\prod_{v\mid\infty}\Psi_v(\alpha)=\prod_{\tau\colon F\to\mathbb{C}}(\tau(\alpha))^{q_\tau},$$

and the products run over all infinite places v, respectively embeddings  $\tau \colon F \to \mathbb{C}$ . We refer to the collection  $(q_{\tau})_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(F,\mathbb{C})}$  as the *type* of an algebraic Hecke character.

5.2. Representations of  $GL_2$  over local fields. Throughout this subsection, let E be a local field. We will fix the required notation and briefly recall the relevant facts for irreducible representations of  $GL_2(E)$ . General references for this subsection are [22, Appendix B] and [28, §5-6, 14-15].

If L is a quadratic étale E-algebra, i.e. either a quadratic field extension of Eor a direct product  $E \times E$ , then there is an *automorphic induction* functor  $\operatorname{AI}_E^L$ from the category of irreducible representations of  $\operatorname{GL}_1(L)$  to that of irreducible representations of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$ . If  $\sigma$  is the non-trivial E-linear automorphism of L, then for all characters  $\Psi$  of  $L^{\times}$  we have  $\operatorname{AI}_E^L(\Psi^{\sigma}) = \operatorname{AI}_E^L(\Psi)$ .

If A is a quaternion algebra over E, then the local Jacquet–Langlands correspondence [28] attaches to every irreducible representation  $\Pi$  of  $A^{\times}$  a representation  $JL_A(\Pi)$  of  $GL_2(E)$ , well-defined up to isomorphism, sometimes referred to as the *Jacquet-Langlands transfer* of  $\Pi$  from  $A^{\times}$  to  $GL_2$ . If A is split, then  $JL_A(\Pi)$  is isomorphic to  $\Pi$ . We will say more about the properties of  $JL_A(\Pi)$  in some special cases below.

5.2.1. Archimedean fields. In this subsection, assume that E is Archimedean.

Given an irreducible representation  $\Pi$  of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$  on a vector space V, its *central* character is the group homomorphism  $\zeta_{\Pi} \colon E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  characterised by the property that for all  $x \in E^{\times}$  and all  $v \in V$  one has  $\Pi(x)(v) = \zeta_{\Pi}(x)v$ .

Let K be a compact subgroup of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$ . The restriction of every representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$  to K is semisimple. Fix a full set of representatives u of isomorphism classes of irreducible representations of K. The K-type of a representation  $\Pi$ of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$  is the multiset of representatives u with multiplicities dim  $\operatorname{Hom}_K(u, \Pi)$ .

Given an irreducible representation  $\Pi$  of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$  or of  $\mathbb{H}^{\times}$ , the *Casimir operator*, which we take to be the negation of [9, Chapters 1 and 2] (see also [10, Theorem 2.2.1] in the case of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{R})$ ), acts as a scalar on a dense subspace of the underlying vector space. We call this scalar the *Casimir eigenvalue* of  $\Pi$ . Note that the definition of the Casimir operator depends on a choice of scalar multiple of the Killing form, and we choose the normalisation for which, in the case of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$ , the quotient by a maximal compact subgroup has constant curvature -1, and in the case of  $\mathbb{H}^{\times}$ , the form agrees with that for  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{R})$  after complexification.

Isomorphism classes of irreducible representations of  $SO_2(\mathbb{R})$  have dimension 1 and are parametrised by integers, with  $k \in \mathbb{Z}$  corresponding to

$$r(k): \begin{pmatrix} \cos\theta & \sin\theta\\ -\sin\theta & \cos\theta \end{pmatrix} \mapsto e^{ik\theta}.$$

Isomorphism classes of irreducible representations of  $SU_2(\mathbb{C})$  are parametrised by nonnegative integers, with  $k \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$  corresponding to the representation

$$s(k) = \operatorname{Sym}^k \mathbb{C}^2,$$

which has dimension k+1, where  $\mathbb{C}^2$  is equipped with the standard action of  $\mathrm{SU}_2(\mathbb{C})$ .

Isomorphism classes of irreducible representations of  $\mathbb{H}^{\times}$  are parametrised by elements of  $\mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2} \times \mathbb{C}$ , with  $(k, \mu) \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2} \times \mathbb{C}$  corresponding to the representation

$$t(k,\mu) = \operatorname{Sym}^{k-2} \mathbb{C}^2 \otimes \operatorname{nrd}^{\mu/2},$$

which has dimension k-1, where  $\mathbb{C}^2$  is equipped with the action of  $\mathbb{H}^{\times}$  induced by the map  $\mathbb{H}^{\times} \to \mathrm{SL}_2(\mathbb{C})$  defined by  $h \mapsto \mathrm{nrd}(h)^{-1/2}\iota(h)$  for some isomorphism  $\iota \colon \mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \mathbb{H} \cong \mathrm{M}_2(\mathbb{C})$ . The eigenvalue of the Casimir operator on  $t(k,\mu)$ is  $\frac{k}{2}(1-\frac{k}{2})$  and the central character of  $t(k,\mu)$  is  $\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k,\mu)$ .

Every irreducible representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{R})$  is isomorphic to one from exactly one of the following families.

- Irreducible principal series  $PS_{\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2)$ , where  $\Psi_1, \Psi_2$  are quasi-characters  $\Psi_i =$  $\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k_i, s_i) \colon \mathbb{R}^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}, \ x \mapsto \operatorname{sign}(x)^{k_i} |x|^{s_i} \text{ such that } s = \frac{1}{2}(s_1 - s_2 + 1) \text{ and } k = \frac{1}{2}(s_1 - s_2 + 1)$  $k_1 - k_2$  satisfy  $2s \notin k + 2\mathbb{Z}$ .
- Discrete series and limits of discrete series  $DS(k, \mu)$ , where  $k \ge 1$  is an integer and  $\mu \in \mathbb{C}$ .
- Finite-dimensional representations  $F_{\mathbb{R}}(k, \Psi) = \operatorname{Sym}^{k-2} \mathbb{C}^2 \otimes (\Psi \circ \det)$ , where  $k \ge 2$ is an integer and  $\Psi$  is a quasi-character of  $\mathbb{R}^{\times}$ .

Representation	$ $ SO <sub>2</sub> ( $\mathbb{R}$ )-type	Casimir	$\operatorname{central}$
		eigenvalue	character
$\mathrm{PS}_{\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_1,\Psi_2)$	$\{r(m): m \in k + 2\mathbb{Z}\}$	s(1-s)	$\Psi_1 \Psi_2$
$\mathrm{DS}(k,\mu)$	$\left  \{ r(m) : m \in k + 2\mathbb{Z},  m  \ge k \} \right $	$\frac{k}{2}(1-\frac{k}{2})$	$\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k,\mu)$
$\mathrm{F}_{\mathbb{R}}(k,\Psi)$	$\left  \{ r(m) : m \in k + 2\mathbb{Z},  m  < k \} \right $	$\frac{k}{2}\left(1-\frac{k}{2}\right)$	$\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k,k-2)\Psi^2$

Every irreducible representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{C})$  is isomorphic to one from exactly one of the following families.

- Irreducible principal series  $\mathrm{PS}_{\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2)$ , where  $\Psi_1, \Psi_2$  are quasi-characters  $\Psi_i \colon \mathbb{C}^{\times} \to$  $\mathbb{C}^{\times}, z \mapsto \left(\frac{z}{|z|}\right)^{k_i} |x|^{2s_i}$  such that  $s = s_1 - s_2$  and  $k = k_1 - k_2$  satisfy  $2s \notin k + 2\mathbb{Z}$ or  $|s| < 1 + \frac{|k|}{2}$ .
- Finite-dimensional representations  $F_{\mathbb{C}}(k, k', \Psi) = \operatorname{Sym}^{k-2} \mathbb{C}^2 \otimes \operatorname{Sym}^{k'-2} \overline{\mathbb{C}}^2 \otimes (\Psi \circ \mathbb{C}^2)$ det), where  $k, k' \geq 2$  are integers,  $\Psi$  is a quasi-character of  $\mathbb{C}^{\times}$ , and  $\mathbb{C}^{2}$  denotes the standard representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{C})$ , while  $\overline{\mathbb{C}}^2$  denotes its composition with complex conjugation.

Representation	$\mathrm{SU}_2(\mathbb{C}) ext{-type}$	Casimir	$\operatorname{central}$
		eigenvalue	character
$\mathrm{PS}_{\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_1,\Psi_2)$	$\{s(m): m \in k + 2\mathbb{Z}, m \ge  k \}$	$1 - \frac{k^2}{4} - s^2$	$\Psi_1\Psi_2$
$\mathcal{F}_{\mathbb{C}}(k,k',\Psi)$	$\{s(m): m \in k + k' + 2\mathbb{Z},\$	$k(1-\frac{k}{2}) + k'(1-\frac{k'}{2})$	$\Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k-k',\frac{k+k'-4}{2})\Psi^2$
	$ k - k'  \le m \le k + k' - 4\}$		_

**Lemma 5.1.** Let V be a finite-dimensional representation of  $K_{\infty}$ . Then there exists  $\kappa_{\infty} > 0$  such that for every irreducible representation  $\Pi_{\infty}$  of  $G_{\infty}$  one has

$$\dim \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V, \Pi_{\infty}) \leq \kappa_{\infty}.$$

*Proof.* The assertion follows by inspection of the above lists of the irreducible representations of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$  for  $E = \mathbb{R}$  and  $E = \mathbb{C}$ .  $\square$ 

The automorphic inductions AI from  $GL_1$  to  $GL_2$  are as follows.

- Extension  $\mathbb{R} \subset \mathbb{C}$ :  $\operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,s)) = \operatorname{DS}(1+|k|,2s).$
- Extension  $\mathbb{R} \subset \mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}$ : let  $\Psi_i = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k_i, s_i)$  for i = 1, 2 be ordered such that  $\operatorname{Re}(s_1) \geq 1$  $\operatorname{Re}(s_2)$ . Then:

  - $-\operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R}\times\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_{2},\Psi_{1}) = \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R}\times\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) = \operatorname{PS}_{\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) \text{ if } s_{1} s_{2} + 1 \notin k_{1} + k_{2} + 2\mathbb{Z};$  $-\operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R}\times\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_{2},\Psi_{1}) = \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R}\times\mathbb{R}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) = \operatorname{F}_{\mathbb{R}}(k,\Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k_{2},s_{2}+\frac{1}{2})), \text{ where } k = s_{1} s_{2} + 1,$ if  $k \in k_1 + k_2 + 2\mathbb{Z}$  and  $k \neq 1$ ; -  $\operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}}(\Psi_2, \Psi_1) = \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{R}}^{\mathbb{R} \times \mathbb{R}}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2) = \operatorname{DS}(1, 2s_1) = \operatorname{DS}(1, 2s_2)$  if  $s_1 = s_2$  and  $k_1 \neq 1$
  - $k_2 \mod 2$
- Extension  $\mathbb{C} \subset \mathbb{C} \times \mathbb{C}$ : let  $\Psi_i = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k_i, s_i)$  for i = 1, 2 be ordered such that  $\operatorname{Re}(s_1) \geq 0$  $\operatorname{Re}(s_2)$ ,  $s = s_1 - s_2$ , and  $k = k_1 - k_2$ . Then:

  - $\operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{C}}^{\mathbb{C}\times\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{2},\Psi_{1}) = \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{C}}^{\mathbb{C}\times\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) = \operatorname{PS}_{\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) \text{ if } 2s \notin k+2\mathbb{Z} \text{ or } |s| < \frac{|k|}{2}+1; \\ \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{C}}^{\mathbb{C}\times\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{2},\Psi_{1}) = \operatorname{AI}_{\mathbb{C}}^{\mathbb{C}\times\mathbb{C}}(\Psi_{1},\Psi_{2}) = \operatorname{F}_{\mathbb{C}}(s+\frac{k}{2}+1,s-\frac{k}{2}+1,\Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k_{2},s_{2}+\frac{1}{2}))$ otherwise.

The Jacquet–Langlands transfer  $JL_{\mathbb{H}}$  from  $\mathbb{H}^{\times}$  to  $GL_2(\mathbb{R})$  is

$$JL_{\mathbb{H}}(t(k,\mu)) = DS(k,\mu) \text{ for } (k,\mu) \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 2} \times \mathbb{C}.$$

We now record the isomorphism classes of some representations of various compact groups.

Let  $\mathfrak{so}_2(\mathbb{R})$  and  $\mathfrak{gl}_2(\mathbb{R})$  be the Lie algebras of  $\mathrm{SO}_2(\mathbb{R})$ , respectively of  $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{R})$ , both equipped with the adjoint action of  $SO_2(\mathbb{R})$ . We have the following isomorphisms of  $SO_2(\mathbb{R})$ -representations.

$$\begin{array}{c|c} i & \mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \Lambda^{i}(\mathfrak{gl}_{2}(\mathbb{R})/\mathfrak{so}_{2}(\mathbb{R})) \\ \hline 0 & r(0) \\ 1 & r(-2) \oplus r(2) \\ 2 & r(0) \end{array}$$

Now, let  $\mathfrak{su}_2(\mathbb{C})$  and  $\mathfrak{gl}_2(\mathbb{C})$  be the Lie algebras of  $\mathrm{SU}_2(\mathbb{C})$ , respectively of  $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{C})$ , both equipped with the adjoint action of  $SU_2(\mathbb{C})$ . We have the following isomorphisms of  $SU_2(\mathbb{C})$ -representations.

$$\begin{array}{|c|c|c|c|} i & \mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \Lambda^i(\mathfrak{gl}_2(\mathbb{C})/\mathfrak{su}_2(\mathbb{C})) \\ \hline 0 & s(0) \\ 1 & s(2) \\ 2 & s(2) \\ 3 & s(0) \end{array}$$

5.2.2. Non-archimedean fields. An additional general reference for this subsection is [11], particularly Chapters 8 and 13.

Let E be a p-adic field, let  $\mathfrak{p}$  be its maximal ideal. Let A be the unique quaternion division algebra over E. A representation of  $A^{\times}$  or of  $GL_2(E)$  is called *smooth* if every vector in the underlying vector space is fixed by some compact open subgroup. We will assume that all our representations are smooth without repeating it.

Every irreducible representation of  $A^{\times}$  is finite-dimensional. Every irreducible representation of  $GL_2(E)$  is of exactly one of the following types:

- finite-dimensional representations: they are all of the form  $g \mapsto \phi \circ \det$  for a quasi-character  $\phi \colon E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$ ,
- irreducible principal series  $\mathrm{PS}_E(\Psi_1, \Psi_2)$ , where  $\Psi_1, \Psi_2 \colon E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  are quasicharacters such that  $\Psi_1 \Psi_2^{-1} \notin \{ |\cdot|^{\pm 1} \},\$
- special representations,
- supercuspidal representations.

The automorphic induction AI from  $GL_1$  to  $GL_2$  satisfies the following.

- An automorphic induction is never a special representation.
- Extension  $E \subset E \times E$ : let  $\Psi_1, \Psi_2 : E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  be quasi-characters.  $-\operatorname{AI}_E^{E \times E}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2) = \operatorname{PS}_E(\Psi_1, \Psi_2)$  if  $\Psi_1 \Psi_2^{-1} \notin \{|\cdot|^{\pm 1}\}$ .  $-\operatorname{AI}_E^{E \times E}(\Psi_1, \Psi_2) = \phi \circ \det$  for some quasi-character  $\phi : E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  otherwise.
- Quadratic field extension  $E \subset L$ : let  $\sigma \in \operatorname{Gal}(L/E)$  be the non-trivial element, let  $\chi$ : Gal $(L/E) \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  be the non-trivial quadratic character, and let  $\Psi \colon L^{\times} \to$  $\mathbb{C}^{\times}$  be a quasi-character.

 $\begin{array}{l} - \operatorname{AI}_{E}^{L}(\Psi) \text{ is supercuspidal if } \Psi \neq \Psi^{\sigma}. \\ - \operatorname{AI}_{E}^{L}(\Psi) = \operatorname{PS}_{E}(\phi, \phi\chi) \text{ for some quasi-character } \phi \colon E^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times} \text{ otherwise.} \end{array}$ For  $r \in \mathbb{Z}_{>0}$ , let

$$K_0(\mathfrak{p}^r) = \left\{ \left(\begin{smallmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{smallmatrix}\right) : c \equiv 0 \mod \mathfrak{p}^r \right\} \subset \mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{Z}_E)$$

and

$$K_1(\mathfrak{p}^r) = \left\{ \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} : d \equiv 1 \mod \mathfrak{p}^r, c \equiv 0 \mod \mathfrak{p}^r \right\} \subset K_0(\mathfrak{p}^r).$$

If  $\Pi$  is an irreducible representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_2(E)$ , then its *conductor* is  $\mathfrak{p}^n$  where  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0} \cup \{\infty\}$  is minimal subject to the condition  $\Pi^{K_1(\mathfrak{p}^n)} \neq 0$ . Let  $\Pi$  be an irreducible representation, let  $\mathfrak{p}^n$  be its conductor, and let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq n}$ . Then by [15] the space  $\Pi^{K_1(\mathfrak{p}^i)}$  of fixed points has dimension n - i + 1.

In  $A^{\times}$ , we define  $K_0(\mathfrak{p}^0)$  to be the unit group of the unique maximal order in  $A^{\times}$ . When we use the notation  $K_0(\mathfrak{p}^0)$ , it will be clear from the context whether it refers to the subgroup of  $A^{\times}$  or  $\operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{Z}_E)$ .

**Lemma 5.2.** Let L/E be an étale quadratic extension, let  $\delta$  be its discriminant, let  $\Psi: L^{\times} \to \mathbb{C}^{\times}$  be a quasi-character such that  $\operatorname{AI}_{E}^{L}(\Psi)$  is infinite-dimensional, and let  $\mathfrak{F}$  be the conductor of  $\Psi$ . Then the conductor of  $\operatorname{AI}_{E}^{L}(\Psi)$  is  $\delta \cdot \operatorname{N}_{L/E}(\mathfrak{F})$ .

*Proof.* See [51, Table at the end of <math>\$1].

The Jacquet–Langlands transfer  $JL_A$  from  $A^{\times}$  to  $GL_2(E)$  has the following property: an irreducible representation  $\Pi$  of  $GL_2(E)$  is in the image of  $JL_A$  if and only if  $\Pi$  is special or supercuspidal.

**Lemma 5.3.** There exists  $\kappa_f > 0$  such that for every irreducible representation  $\Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})$  we have

$$\dim \Pi_f^{K_f} \le \kappa_f.$$

*Proof.* Recall that  $K(\mathfrak{N}) \subset K_f$ , so that we have dim  $\Pi_f^{K_f} \leq \dim \Pi_f^{K(\mathfrak{N})}$ . Write  $K(\mathfrak{N}) = \prod_{\mathfrak{p}} K(\mathfrak{p}^{m_{\mathfrak{p}}})$  and  $\Pi_f = \otimes_{\mathfrak{p}}' \Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}$ , where  $\otimes'$  denotes a restricted tensor product. Note that for every  $\mathfrak{p}$  we have dim  $\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K(\mathfrak{p}^0)} \leq 1$ , and we have dim  $\Pi_f^{K(\mathfrak{N})} = \prod_{\mathfrak{p}} \dim \Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K(\mathfrak{p}^{m_{\mathfrak{p}}})}$ . Let  $\mathfrak{p}$  be such that  $m_{\mathfrak{p}} > 0$ .

- If  $\mathfrak{p}$  is split in D, then by [15] (see also [51, Theorem 1.2.1 (ii)]) we have  $\dim \Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K(\mathfrak{p}^{m_{\mathfrak{p}}})} \leq \dim \Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K_1(\mathfrak{p}^{2m_{\mathfrak{p}}})} \leq 2m_{\mathfrak{p}} + 1$ , which depends only on  $K_f$ .
- If  $\mathfrak{p}$  is ramified in D, then consider the finite group  $G = D_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}/(F_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}K(\mathfrak{p}^{m_{\mathfrak{p}}}))$ , and let d(G) be the maximal dimension of an irreducible representation of G. Since  $\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}$  is irreducible,  $F_{\mathfrak{p}}^{\times}$  acts via a character  $\zeta$  on  $\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}$ . Therefore  $\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K(\mathfrak{p}^{m_{\mathfrak{p}}})}\zeta^{-1}$ is an irreducible representation of G, hence of dimension at most d(G), which also depends only on  $K_f$ .

This proves the existence of  $\kappa_f$ .

5.3. Automorphic representations of  $GL_2$ . For the duration of the subsection, let **G** be one of the algebraic groups  $\mathbb{G}$  or  $GL_2$  over *F*.

For a general definition of an automorphic representation of  $\mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  and of cuspidality see [23, Definitions 6.3.5 and 6.5.1]. For our purposes, simpler definitions in special cases will be sufficient.

A discrete automorphic representation of  $\mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  is an irreducible subrepresentation of  $\mathrm{L}^2(\mathbf{G}(F) \setminus \mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F) / \mathbb{R}_{>0})$ , where  $\mathbb{R}_{>0} \subset \mathrm{Z}(\mathbf{G}(F_{\mathbb{R}})) = \prod_{v \mid \infty} \mathrm{Z}(\mathbf{G}(F_v))$  is embedded diagonally. For the relation with automorphic representations in the usual sense see [23, Theorem 6.6.4]. Every automorphic representation of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  is discrete and cuspidal, and every cuspidal automorphic representation of  $\mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{A}_F)$  can be identified with a discrete automorphic representation, see [23, Theorem 6.5.3].

Let  $\Pi$  be a discrete automorphic representation of  $\mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$ . Then  $\Pi$  can be written as a restricted tensor product  $\Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f = \bigotimes_v' \Pi_v$  over the places v of F, where  $\Pi_{\infty}$  is a representation of  $\mathbf{G}(F_{\mathbb{R}})$ ,  $\Pi_f$  is a representation of  $\mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F,f})$ , and for each place v, the factor  $\Pi_v$  is a representation of  $\mathbf{G}(F_v)$ . The fixed point space

$$\Big(\bigotimes_{\mathfrak{p}\nmid\delta_D\mathfrak{N}}'\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}\Big)^{K_f}=\bigotimes_{\mathfrak{p}\restriction\delta_D\mathfrak{N}}\Pi_{\mathfrak{p}}^{K_1(\mathfrak{p}^0)}$$

is 1-dimensional, and admits an action of  $\mathbf{T}$ , thus giving rise to a Hecke eigenvalue system.

If  $\Pi$  is a discrete automorphic representation of  $\mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  and  $\chi$  is a Hecke character of F, we write  $\Pi \otimes \chi$  as shorthand for the automorphic representation  $\Pi \otimes_{\mathbb{C}} (\chi \circ \operatorname{nrd})$ .

**Theorem 5.4** (Strong Multiplicity 1 Theorem). Every cuspidal automorphic representation occurs with multiplicity 1 in  $L^2(\mathbf{G}(F) \setminus \mathbf{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/\mathbb{R}_{>0})$ . Moreover, if  $\Pi$  and  $\Pi'$  are two cuspidal automorphic representations of  $\mathbf{G}$  such that  $\Pi_v$  is isomorphic to  $\Pi'_v$  for all but finitely many places v of F, then  $\Pi$  and  $\Pi'$  are isomorphic.

*Proof.* See [28], [3, Theorem 5.1 (b), (c)], see also [23, Theorems 11.4.3 and 11.7.2].  $\Box$ 

**Theorem 5.5** (Automorphic induction). Let L/F be a quadratic extension of number fields and let  $\sigma$  be the generator of its Galois group, and let  $\chi$  be the quadratic Hecke character corresponding to the extension L/F by class field theory. Let  $\Psi$  be a Hecke character of L. The automorphic induction  $\operatorname{AI}_{F}^{L}(\Psi) = \bigotimes_{v} \operatorname{AI}_{F_{v}}^{F_{v} \otimes FL}(\Psi_{v})$  is an automorphic representation of  $\operatorname{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{A}_{F})$ . The representation  $\operatorname{AI}_{F}^{L}(\Psi)$  is cuspidal if and only if  $\Psi^{\sigma} \neq \Psi$ . A cuspidal automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $\operatorname{GL}_{2}(\mathbb{A}_{F})$  is the automorphic induction of a Hecke character of L if and only if  $\Pi \otimes \chi \cong \Pi$ .

*Proof.* See [34], see also [23, Theorem 13.4.2].

**Theorem 5.6** (Jacquet–Langlands correspondence). There exists a unique injection  $JL_D$  from the set of isomorphism classes of automorphic representations of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  to the set of isomorphism classes of discrete automorphic representations of  $GL_2(\mathbb{A}_F)$  satisfying  $JL_{D_v}(\Pi_v) = JL_D(\Pi)_v$  for all places v. The representation  $JL_D(\Pi)$  is cuspidal if and only if  $\Pi$  is infinite-dimensional. When restricted to the set of infinite-dimensional representations, the image consists of cuspidal automorphic representations  $\Pi$  such that for all places v, the local representation  $\Pi_v$  is in the image of  $JL_{D_v}$ .

*Proof.* See [28], see also [23, Theorem 19.4.3].

**Corollary 5.7.** Keep the notation as in Theorem 5.5. Let  $\Pi$  be an automorphic representation of  $\mathbb{G}$  such that  $\Pi \otimes \chi \cong \Pi$ . Then  $\Pi$  is infinite-dimensional, and there exists a Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that  $JL_D(\Pi) = AI_F^L(\Psi)$ .

**Proof.** If  $\Pi$  is finite-dimensional, then it is 1-dimensional, and the hypothesis is never satisfied, therefore  $\Pi$  is infinite-dimensional. By Multiplicity 1, Theorem 5.4, the Jacquet–Langlands correspondence, being local-global compatible, is also compatible with twisting. Applying Theorems 5.5 and 5.6 therefore gives the statement.

Let  $\mathfrak{g}$  and  $\mathfrak{k}$  denote the Lie algebras of  $G_{\infty}$  and  $K_{\infty}$ , respectively, both equipped with the adjoint action of  $K_{\infty}^+$ .

**Theorem 5.8** (Matsushima's formula). We have

$$\Omega^{i}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} \cong \bigoplus_{\Pi} \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}^{+}}(\mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \Lambda^{i}(\mathfrak{g}/\mathfrak{k}), \Pi_{\infty}) \otimes_{\mathbb{C}} \Pi_{f}^{K_{f}},$$

where the sum ranges over automorphic representations  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\Pi_{\infty}$  is trivial on  $Z_{\infty}$ . Moreover, the isomorphism is equivariant with respect to:

- the Laplace operator on the left hand side and the Casimir operator acting on Π<sub>∞</sub> on the right hand side, and
- the action of Hecke operators, acting on  $\Pi_f^{K_f}$  on the right hand side.

*Proof.* This is a well-known adelic reformulation of the classical Matsushima formula, see [8,  $\S1.2$ ]. The equivariance with respect to Hecke operators follows from the canonicity of the correspondence in ibid. Note that the statement simplifies in our situation due to Multiplicity 1, Theorem 5.4.

**Definition 5.9.** Given a collection  $\underline{i} = (i_v)_v$  of non-negative integers indexed by the infinite places v of F, we define

$$\Omega^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} = \bigoplus_{\Pi} \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}^{+}} \left( \bigotimes_{v} \mathbb{C} \otimes_{\mathbb{R}} \Lambda^{i_{v}}(\mathfrak{g}_{v}/\mathfrak{k}_{v}), \Pi_{\infty} \right) \otimes_{\mathbb{C}} \Pi_{f}^{K_{f}}.$$

Moreover, given a collection  $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_v)_v$  or real numbers indexed by the infinite places v of F, define  $\Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\underline{\lambda}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} \subset \Omega^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$  to be the subspace consisting of differential eigenforms under the Laplace operator on which the Laplace operator at each infinite place v has eigenvalue  $\lambda_v$ . Let  $\mathcal{H}^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} = \Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\underline{0}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$  be the space of harmonic forms in  $\Omega^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$ , where  $\underline{0}$  denotes the zero vector.

**Corollary 5.10.** For every  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$  and  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ , we have

$$\Omega^{i}_{\Delta=\lambda}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} = \bigoplus_{\underline{\lambda}} \bigoplus_{\underline{i}} \Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\underline{\lambda}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}, \quad and \quad \mathcal{H}^{i}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}} = \bigoplus_{\underline{i}} \mathcal{H}^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}},$$

where the sums run over all collections  $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_v)_v$  satisfying  $\sum_v \lambda_v = \lambda$ , respectively all collections  $\underline{i} = (i_v)_v$  satisfying  $\sum_v i_v = i$ .

5.4. Self-twist conditions. In this subsection we prove Theorem D for representation equivalence,  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -,  $\Omega^{0}$ -, and  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -isospectrality.

5.4.1. Representation equivalence.

**Proposition 5.11.** Let  $\chi$  be an order 2 Hecke character, let L/F be the corresponding quadratic extension, and let  $\sigma$  denote the non-trivial automorphism of L/F. Let V be a  $K^+_{\infty}$ -representation. Then every Hecke eigensystem over  $\mathbb{C}$  in the module  $M = \operatorname{Hom}_{K^+_{\infty}}(V, \operatorname{L}^2(\mathbb{G}(F) \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty}K_f))$  that admits a self-twist by  $\chi$  is attached to some automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\operatorname{JL}_D(\Pi) = \operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$  for a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L satisfying all of the following:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) the parameters  $(k_w, s_w)$  of the character  $\Psi$  satisfy the following conditions:
  - for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L, we have  $s_w = 0$  and  $k_w$  is odd;
  - for every real place v of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L, we have  $s_w + s_{w'} = 0$  and  $k_w + k_{w'} = 0 \mod 2$ ;
  - for every complex place v of F that extends to two complex places w, w' of L, we have s<sub>w</sub> + s<sub>w'</sub> = 0 and k<sub>w</sub> + k<sub>w'</sub> = 0.

Each such Hecke eigensystem has multiplicity  $\dim \Pi_f^{K_f} \cdot \dim \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}^+}(V, \Pi_{\infty})$  (which may be 0).

*Proof.* Hecke eigensystems over  $\mathbb{C}$  in M are attached to automorphic representations  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that the central character of  $\Pi_{\infty}$  vanishes on  $Z_{\infty}$ , and each such eigensystem has multiplicity dim  $\Pi_f^{K_f} \cdot \dim \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}^+}(V, \Pi_{\infty})$ . Hecke eigensystems over  $\mathbb{C}$  in  $L^2(\mathbb{G}(F) \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/Z_{\infty}K_f)$  that admit a self-twist by  $\chi$  are exactly those attached to automorphic representations  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\Pi \otimes \chi \cong \Pi$  and the central character of  $\Pi_{\infty}$  vanishes on  $Z_{\infty}$ . By Corollary 5.7, such  $\Pi$  are exactly the ones satisfying

- $\Pi$  is infinite-dimensional;
- $JL_D(\Pi) = AI_{L/F}(\Psi)$  for some Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L;
- the central character of  $\Pi_{\infty}$  vanishes on  $Z_{\infty}$ .

By Theorem 5.6 and Theorem 5.5, the first two conditions are equivalent to  $JL_D(\Pi) =$  $\operatorname{AI}_{F}^{L}(\Psi)$  with  $\Psi^{\sigma} \neq \Psi$ . Let  $\Psi$  be a Hecke character of L such that  $\Psi^{\sigma} \neq \Psi$ . By Theorem 5.6 there exists  $\Pi$  such that  $\operatorname{AI}_{F}^{L}(\Psi) = \operatorname{JL}_{D}(\Pi)$  if and only if  $\operatorname{AI}_{F}^{L}(\Psi)$  is discrete series at the infinite places that are ramified in D, and special or supercuspidal at the finite places that are ramified in D. Let v be a place of F that ramifies in D. If v is an infinite place: by Subsection 5.2.1, the local component  $AI_{E}^{L}(\Psi)_{v}$  is a discrete series representation if and only if v extends to a complex place w in Land  $k_w \neq 0$ , equivalently there is a single place w of L above v and  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ . If v is a finite place: by Subsection 5.2.2, the local component  $\operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)_v$  is special or supercuspidal if and only there is a single place w of L above v and  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ . This proves that condition (1) of the conclusion of the proposition holds. By Subsection 5.2.1, the central character of  $\operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$  vanishing on  $Z_{\infty}$  is equivalent to condition (2) in the conclusion. Since  $\Psi$  is trivial on  $L^{\times}$ , all the  $s_w$  have the same real part. Therefore condition (2) implies that this real part is 0, so that  $\Psi$  is unitary.  $\square$ 

**Definition 5.12.** If L/F is a quadratic extension, then an  $L^2$ -shady character of L is a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that L and  $\Psi$  have all of the following properties:

the field L and the character Ψ satisfy the conditions (1) and (2) in Proposition 5.11, so that in particular, by Theorems 5.5 and 5.6, there exists a unique automorphic representation Π = Π<sub>∞</sub>⊗Π<sub>f</sub> of G(A<sub>F</sub>) satisfying JL<sub>D</sub>(Π) = AI<sup>L</sup><sub>F</sub>(Ψ);
we have Π<sup>K<sub>f</sub></sup><sub>f</sub> ≠ 0.

```
i we have hig y of
```

**Theorem 5.13.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist a character χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup>, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, and an L<sup>2</sup>-shady character of L;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_b$  and  $\Gamma_{cb}$  are representation equivalent.

*Proof.* This is an immediate consequence of Theorem 4.10 and Proposition 5.11.  $\Box$ 

**Remark 5.14.** In Proposition 5.11, condition (1) at a real place v of F is equivalent to the following: if v ramifies in D, then v extends to a complex place w of L and we have  $k_w \neq 0$ .

It will sometimes be useful to reformulate the conditions of Proposition 5.11 as follows.

**Lemma 5.15.** Let L/F be a quadratic extension, let  $\sigma$  denote the non-trivial automorphism of L/F, and let  $\Psi$  be a Hecke character of L. Then  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order if and only if all of the following conditions hold:

- for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L, we have  $s_w = 0$ ;
- for every real place v of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L, we have  $s_w + s_{w'} = 0$ ;
- for every complex place v of F that extends to two complex places w, w' of L, we have  $s_w + s_{w'} = 0$  and  $k_w + k_{w'} = 0$ .

*Proof.* At a place of F that extends to two places of L, the action of  $\sigma$  on  $\Psi$  swaps the parameters (k, s). At a real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L, the action of  $\sigma$  on  $\Psi$  negates  $k_w$  and leaves  $s_w$  unchanged. Finally, a Hecke character of L has finite order if and only if all its s parameters are 0 and all its k parameters at complex places are 0. Putting these together gives the lemma.

**Remark 5.16.** When at least one real place of F ramifies in L, the Hecke characters appearing in Theorem 5.13 are *partially algebraic Hecke characters* in the sense of [40, Section 5.5]. In fact, they must come from the construction given in the proof of *ibid.*, Proposition 41.

By omitting conditions from Theorem 5.13, we recover previously known results.

**Corollary 5.17.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exists a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$ , with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, such that
  - (a)  $\chi(c) = -1$ , *i.e.*  $\chi \notin c^{\perp}$ , and
  - (b) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place of L above v;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_b$  and  $\Gamma_{cb}$  are representation equivalent.

**Remark 5.18.** Corollary 5.17 seems much weaker than Theorem 5.13, but is sufficient to recover previously known results. It would be interesting to know how much weaker it actually is, specifically whether, given L/F as in Corollary 5.17, there always exists a  $\Psi$  as in Theorem 5.13.

**Corollary 5.19.** Let  $\mathfrak{N}$  be an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  coprime to  $\delta_D$ , and let  $K_f = \prod_{\mathfrak{p}^i \parallel \mathfrak{N}} K_0(\mathfrak{p}^i)$ . Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) we have that
  - (a) D is unramified at all finite places of F, and
  - (b) there exists a quadratic extension L/F that is ramified at exactly the same set of real places of F as D such that all primes of F dividing M with odd exponent are split in L, and such that all primes of F whose class in C<sub>iso</sub> is c̄ are inert in L;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_b$  and  $\Gamma_{cb}$  are representation equivalent.

Proof. By Equation (4.3) and a local computation [58, eqns. (23.2.4) and (23.2.8), Proposition 23.4.14], we have  $C_{iso} = \operatorname{Cl}_F(\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D))/\langle \mathfrak{a}^2, \mathfrak{p} \text{ ramified in } D, \mathfrak{p}^e || \mathfrak{N} \rangle$ . Assume that for some  $b \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_b$  and  $\Gamma_{cb}$  are not representation equivalent. Let  $\mathfrak{p}$  be a finite place of F that ramifies in D. Then the class of  $\mathfrak{p}$  is trivial in  $C_{iso}$ , so  $\mathfrak{p}$  splits in L; but this contradicts Corollary 5.17 (b). Therefore, no finite place ramifies in D. Let  $\chi$  and L/F be as in Corollary 5.17. By the expression of  $C_{iso}$  as a class group, L/F is unramified at all finite places of F, split at all primes ideals dividing  $\mathfrak{N}$  with odd exponent, and the set of real places of F that ramify in Lis a subset of those that ramify in D. Corollary 5.17 (b) gives the other inclusion between those sets of ramified real places. Let  $\mathfrak{p}$  be a finite place of F whose class in  $C_{iso}$  equals  $\bar{c}$ . Then  $\chi(\mathfrak{p}) \neq 1$  by Corollary 5.17 (a), so that  $\mathfrak{p}$  is inert in L.

**Remark 5.20.** The groups of the form  $\Gamma_c$  are exactly the ones of the form  $\mathcal{O}^{\times}$ , where  $\mathcal{O}$  is an Eichler order of level  $\mathfrak{N}$ . Corollary 5.19 is essentially the criterion used in [38] to investigate isospectrality of a large number of pairs of hyperbolic orbifolds of dimension 2 and 3, using [38, Theorem 2.17 and Theorem 2.19].

**Corollary 5.21.** Assume that there is a prime ideal  $\mathfrak{p}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  that is ramified in D, and that there exists an element  $g \in N(K_f)$  such that the valuation  $v_{\mathfrak{q}}(\operatorname{nrd}(g))$ 

is even for every finite place  $q \neq p$  and such that  $v_p(nrd(g))$  is odd. Then for all  $c_1, c_2 \in C$  the groups  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are representation equivalent.

*Proof.* Let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$  and assume that  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are not representation equivalent, and let L/F be as in Corollary 5.17. By definition of  $C_{iso}$ , the class of nrd(g)in  $C_{\rm iso}$  is trivial. On the other hand, since  $C_{\rm iso}$  has exponent dividing 2, the valuation assumptions imply that the class of nrd(g) equals the class of  $\mathfrak{p}$ . This implies that **p** splits in L, contradicting Corollary 5.17 (b). Therefore, the groups  $\Gamma_{c_1}$ and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are representation equivalent.  $\square$ 

**Remark 5.22.** Corollary 5.21 is essentially the same criterion as in [47, Section 3]: the condition (H3) in that paper (with  $v_0 = \mathfrak{p}$ ) implies that we can take g to be a uniformiser of  $D_{\mathfrak{p}}$  at  $v_0$  and  $g_v = 1$  for  $v \neq v_0$ . One superficial difference is that the representation equivalent groups in [47] are arithmetic subgroups of  $SL_1(D)$ , whereas ours are subgroups of  $GL_1(D)$ ; by choosing appropriate levels  $K_f$ , our method can be adapted to the  $SL_1(D)$  setting, but we chose to stick to  $GL_1(D)$ for simplicity of the exposition. The similarity is not surprising: our Hecke eigenvalue systems with a self-twist exactly correspond to the endoscopic representations studied in [31] and playing an important role in [47]. However, our method proves representation equivalence without an analysis of the Labesse-Langlands multiplicity formula.

## 5.4.2. Differential forms.

**Proposition 5.23.** Let  $\chi$  be an order 2 Hecke character, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, let  $\sigma$  denote the non-trivial automorphism of L/F, and let  $\underline{i} = (i_v)_v$  and  $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_v)_v$  be as in Definition 5.9. Then the Hecke eigensystems over  $\mathbb{C}$  in  $\Omega^{\boldsymbol{i}}_{\Delta=\boldsymbol{\lambda}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$  that admit a self-twist by  $\chi$  are the Hecke eigenvalue systems attached to an automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $JL_D(\Pi) = AI_F^L(\Psi)$  for some unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L satisfying all of the following conditions:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L we have
  - $i_v = 0$  if v is ramified in D;
  - $i_v = 1$  otherwise;

 $\lambda_v = 0$ , and  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, 0)$  with  $k \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;

- (3) for every real place of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L we have  $i_v \in \{0,1,2\}, \Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k,s) \text{ and } \Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k',s') \text{ where } k \equiv k' \mod 2, \text{ and } k \in \mathbb{R}$ s = it = -s' for  $t \in \mathbb{R}$  satisfying  $\frac{1}{4} + t^2 = \lambda_v$ ;
- (4) for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,s)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k',s')$  where either
  - $i_v \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}, \ k = k' = 0, \ and \ s = it = -s' \ with \ t \in \mathbb{R} \ satisfying$
  - $i_v \in \{0, 1, 2, 5\}, \ n = n = 0, \ and \ s = it = -s' \ with \ t \in \mathbb{R}$  satisfying  $i_v \in \{1, 2\}, \ k = -k' \in \{\pm 1\}, \ and \ s = it = -s' \ with \ t \in \mathbb{R}$  satisfying  $4t^2 = \lambda_v;$

each such Hecke eigenvalue system occurring with multiplicity  $2^r \dim \Pi_f^{K_f}$ , where r is the number of real places v of F for which one has  $i_v = 1$ .

*Proof.* We apply Proposition 5.11 with  $V = \Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\lambda}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$ . Let  $\Psi$  and  $\Pi$  be as in Proposition 5.11. For every infinite place w of L, write  $s_w = it_w$ .

Write  $K_{\infty}^{+} = \prod_{v} K_{v}$ , with the product running over the infinite places of F, and for each such place v, let  $H_v = \operatorname{Hom}_{K_v}(\Lambda^{i_v}(\mathfrak{g}_v/\mathfrak{k}_v), \Pi_v).$ 

Let v be a real place of F that extends to a complex place w of L. Then we have  $\operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)_v = \operatorname{DS}(1+|k_w|, 0)$ . By the local computation in Section 5.2.1 the space  $H_v$  is non-trivial if and only if either

- the place v is unramified in D,  $i_v = 1$ ,  $k_w \in \{\pm 1\}$ , and  $\lambda_v = 0$ , in which case dim  $H_v = 2$ ; or
- the place v is ramified in D,  $i_v = 0$ ,  $k_w \in \{\pm 1\}$ , and  $\lambda_v = 0$ , in which case dim  $H_v = 1$ .

Let v be a real place of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L. Then we necessarily have  $\operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)_v = \operatorname{PS}(\Psi_w, \Psi_{w'})$ . Moreover, the space  $H_v$  is non-trivial if and only if  $i_v \in \{0, 1, 2\}$  and  $\lambda_v = \frac{1}{4} + t_w^2$ . In this case, dim  $H_v = 2$  if  $i_v = 1$ , and dim  $H_v = 1$  otherwise.

Let v be a complex place of F, extending to two places w and w' of L. Then we necessarily have  $\operatorname{AI}_F^L(\Psi)_v = \operatorname{PS}(\Psi_w, \Psi_{w'})$ . Moreover, the space  $H_v$  is non-trivial if and only if one of the following holds:

- $k_w = 0, i_v \in \{0, 1, 2, 3\}, \lambda_v = 1 + 4t_w^2;$
- $k_w \in \{\pm 1\}, i_v \in \{1, 2\}, \lambda_v = 4t_w^2$ .

When  $H_v$  is non-trivial, we have dim  $H_v = 1$ .

Taking the tensor product of the spaces  $H_v$  over all places v gives the result.  $\Box$ 

**Definition 5.24.** If L/F is a quadratic extension, and  $\underline{i}$  and  $\underline{\lambda}$  are as in Proposition 5.23, then an  $(\Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\underline{\lambda}})$ -shady character of L is a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that L and  $\Psi$  have all of the following properties:

• the field L and the character  $\Psi$  satisfy the conditions (1)–(4) in Proposition 5.23, so that in particular, by Theorems 5.5 and 5.6, there exists a unique automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  satisfying  $JL_D(\Pi) = \mathrm{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$ ;

• we have 
$$\Pi_f^{K_f} \neq 0$$
.

**Theorem 5.25.** Let  $c \in C$ , let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ , and let  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}_{\geq 0}$ . Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist a character χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup>, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, collections <u>λ</u> = (λ<sub>v</sub>)<sub>v</sub> and <u>i</u> = (i<sub>v</sub>)<sub>v</sub> of real numbers, respectively non-negative integers, indexed by the infinite places v of F, such that ∑<sub>v</sub> λ<sub>v</sub> = λ and ∑<sub>v</sub> i<sub>v</sub> = i, and an (Ω<sup>i</sup><sub>Δ=λ</sub>)-shady character of L;
- (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  inducing, for all  $b \in C$ , an isomorphism of  $\mathbb{R} \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: \Omega^i_{\Delta=\lambda}(Y_b) \to \Omega^i_{\Delta=\lambda}(Y_{cb}).$$

*Proof.* This is an immediate consequence of Theorem 4.7 (1), Corollary 5.10, and Proposition 5.23.  $\hfill \Box$ 

**Definition 5.26.** If L/F is a quadratic extension, with non-trivial automorphism  $\sigma$ , then an  $\Omega^*$ -shady character of L is a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that L and  $\Psi$  have all of the following properties:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,0)$  with  $k \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;
- (3) for every real place of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k, s)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k', s')$  where  $k \equiv k' \mod 2$  and  $s = -s' \in i\mathbb{R}$ ;
- (4) for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, s)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k', s')$  where  $k = -k' \in \{-1, 0, 1\}$  and  $s = -s' \in i\mathbb{R}$ ;

(5) the unique automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\mathrm{JL}_D(\Pi) = \mathrm{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$ satisfies  $\Pi_f^{K_f} \neq 0$ .

**Corollary 5.27.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

(i) there exist a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$ , with corresponding quadratic extension L/F with non-trivial automorphism  $\sigma$ , and an  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L;

(ii) for all  $b \in C$  the manifolds  $Y_b$  and  $Y_{cb}$  are *i*-isospectral for all  $i \geq 0$ .

*Proof.* Suppose that part (i) does not hold. Then nor does part (i) of Theorem 5.25 for any i and  $\lambda$ . Thus part (ii) of Theorem 5.25 holds for every i and  $\lambda$ , whence we deduce that part (ii) of the corollary holds.

**Definition 5.28.** If L/F is a quadratic extension, with non-trivial automorphism  $\sigma$ , then an  $\Omega^0$ -shady character of L is a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that L and  $\Psi$  have all of the following properties:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L, the algebra D is ramified at v and  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, 0)$  with  $k \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;
- (3) for every real place of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k, s)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{R}}(k', s')$  where  $k \equiv k' \mod 2$  and  $s = -s' \in i\mathbb{R}$ ;
- (4) for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(0, s)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(0, s')$  where  $s = -s' \in i\mathbb{R}$ ;
- (5) the unique automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\mathrm{JL}_D(\Pi) = \mathrm{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$ satisfies  $\Pi_f^{K_f} \neq 0$ .

**Corollary 5.29.** Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$ , with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, and an  $\Omega^0$ -shady character  $\Psi$  of L;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the manifolds  $Y_b$  and  $Y_{cb}$  are 0-isospectral.

*Proof.* The proof is completely analogous to that of Corollary 5.27.

5.4.3. Cohomology.

**Proposition 5.30.** Let  $\chi$  be an order 2 Hecke character, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, let  $\sigma$  denote the non-trivial automorphism of L/F, and let  $\underline{i} = (i_v)_v$  be as in Definition 5.9. Then the Hecke eigensystems over  $\mathbb{C}$  in  $\mathcal{H}^{\underline{i}}(\mathcal{Y})_{\mathbb{C}}$  that admit a self-twist by  $\chi$  are the Hecke eigenvalue systems attached to an automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $JL_D(\Pi) = \mathrm{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$  for some unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L satisfying all of the following:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) every real place v of F extends to a complex place w of L, and for all such places we have
  - $i_v = 0$  if v is ramified in D;
  - $i_v = 1$  otherwise;

and  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, 0)$  with  $k \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;

(3) for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,0)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k',0)$ , where  $i_v \in \{1,2\}, k = -k' \in \{\pm 1\};$ 

each such Hecke eigenvalue system occurring with multiplicity  $2^r \dim \Pi_f^{K_f}$ , where r is the number of real places v of F for which one has  $i_v = 1$ .

*Proof.* The result is obtained by specialising Proposition 5.23 to  $\lambda = 0$ .

**Definition 5.31.** If L/F is a quadratic extension, with non-trivial automorphism  $\sigma$ , then an  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L is a unitary Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L such that L and  $\Psi$  have all of the following properties:

- (1) for every place v of F that ramifies in D, there is a single place w of L above v, and we have  $\Psi_w^{\sigma} \neq \Psi_w$ ;
- (2) every real place v of F extends to a complex place w of L, and for all such places we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, 0)$  with  $k \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;
- (3) for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $\Psi_w = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k,0)$  and  $\Psi_{w'} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k',0)$ , where  $k = -k' \in \{\pm 1\}$ ;
- (4) the unique automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\mathrm{JL}_D(\Pi) = \mathrm{AI}_F^L(\Psi)$ satisfies  $\Pi_f^{K_f} \neq 0$ .

**Theorem 5.32.** Let  $c \in C$ , and let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ . Then exactly one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) we have #V<sub>R</sub>+#V<sub>C</sub> ≤ i ≤ #V<sub>R</sub>+2#V<sub>C</sub> and there exist a character χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \
   c<sup>⊥</sup>, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, and an H<sup>•</sup>-shady character
   of L;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  the graded pieces  $H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  and  $H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z})_{\text{free}}$  are linked in the sense of Definition 3.1, and we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_b)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{cb})^2} \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}.$$

*Proof.* This is an immediate consequence of Theorem 4.13, Corollary 5.10, Proposition 5.30, and Lemma 4.12.  $\hfill \Box$ 

**Remark 5.33.** The range of i appearing in Theorem 5.32 is sometimes called the cuspidal range or the tempered range. Outside that range, the only automorphic representations contributing to harmonic forms are non-cuspidal, and moreover by Theorem 5.32 we get automatic rationality for the regulator quotient.

**Definition 5.34.** Let *W* and *A* be fields and  $\mathcal{P}/W$  a quadratic étale algebra. A collection  $(q_{\tau})_{\tau} \in \{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathcal{P},\mathcal{A})}$  is *balanced* if for every  $\tau \neq \tau' \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathcal{P},\mathcal{A})$  such that  $\tau|_{\mathcal{H}} = \tau'|_{\mathcal{H}}$ , we have  $\{q_{\tau}, q_{\tau'}\} = \{0,1\}$ .

**Proposition 5.35.** Let L/F be a quadratic extension with L totally complex, let  $\Psi$  be a Hecke character of L, and let  $\Psi^{alg} = \Psi \| \cdot \|^{-1/2}$ . Then  $\Psi$  satisfies (2) and (3) of Definition 5.31 if and only if  $\Psi^{alg}$  is an algebraic Hecke character whose type is balanced.

*Proof.* This is well-known (see for instance [40, Lemma 4]). The type  $(q_{\tau})_{\tau}$  of  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  is related to the parameters  $(k_w)_w$  of  $\Psi$  by the relations  $q_{\tau} + q_{\bar{\tau}} = 1$  and  $q_{\bar{\tau}} - q_{\tau} = k_{\tau}$ .

**Remark 5.36.** The conditions on  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  also imply that for every complex embedding  $\tau$  of L we have  $\{q_{\tau}, q_{\bar{\tau}}\} = \{0, 1\}$ .

**Corollary 5.37.** Let  $c \in C$ , and let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  corresponding to a quadratic extension L/F such that L contains a CM subfield not contained in F;
- (ii) for all  $b \in C$  we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{c_1})^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{c_2})^2} \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}.$$

*Proof.* Assume that the second statement does not hold, and apply Theorem 5.32 and Proposition 5.35 to get corresponding characters  $\Psi$  and  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$ . By the Artin–Weil theorem (see [59] for the statement and, for example, [43, Lemma 2.3.4] for several proofs), the existence of an algebraic Hecke character of non-parallel type forces L to contain a CM subfield, and therefore a maximal one, M, say. The type of  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  descends to M but not to F, so that F cannot contain M.

**Remark 5.38.** As we consider weaker and weaker notions of isospectrality, there are fewer and fewer Hecke characters that can obstruct the respective isospectrality. We find it instructive to list the conditions on the shady characters incrementally, as follows.

The shady characters  $\Psi$  appearing in Corollary 5.27 (*i*-isospectrality for all *i*) are exactly the characters appearing in Theorem 5.13 (representation equivalence) that satisfy the additional conditions:

- for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L we have  $k_w \in \{\pm 1\}$ , and
- for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $k_w \in \{-1, 0, 1\}$ .

Assuming that L and D are ramified at the same set of real places of F, the shady characters  $\Psi$  appearing in Corollary 5.29 (0-isospectrality) are exactly the characters appearing in Corollary 5.27 (*i*-isospectrality for all *i*) that satisfy the additional condition:

• for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $k_w = 0$ .

Assuming that L is totally complex, the shady characters  $\Psi$  appearing in Theorem 5.32 (rationality of regulator quotients) are exactly the characters appearing in Corollary 5.27 (*i*-isospectrality for all *i*) that satisfy the additional condition:

• for every complex place v of F, extending to places w and w' of L, we have  $k_w \in \{\pm 1\}$  and  $s_w = 0$ .

5.5. **Sparsity of non-matching Laplace eigenvalues.** In this subsection we show that Vignéras pairs of manifolds are always "almost isospectral". The main result is Theorem 5.43, which in particular implies Theorem C from the Introduction.

**Notation 5.39.** Let V be a finite-dimensional representation of  $K_{\infty}$  and  $\Gamma$  a discrete cocompact subgroup of  $G_{\infty}$ . Then we set

$$\Omega(V,\Gamma) = \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V, L^{2}(\Gamma \backslash G_{\infty}/Z_{\infty})).$$

By  $\Delta$  we denote the operator on  $\Omega(V, \Gamma)$  induced by the Casimir operator on the  $L^2$ -space. If R is a commutative ring,  $a: R \to \mathbb{C}$  is a ring homomorphism, and  $\Omega$  is an  $R_{\mathbb{C}}$ -module, we write  $\Omega_{R=a}$  for the subspace of  $\Omega$  consisting of all elements  $\omega \in \Omega$  such that one has  $r\omega = a(r)\omega$  for all  $r \in R$ .

**Lemma 5.40.** Let V be a finite-dimensional representation of  $K_{\infty}$ . Then there exists  $\kappa > 0$  such that for every ring homomorphism  $a: \mathbf{T}_1 \to \mathbb{C}$ , we have

$$\sum_{c \in C} \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_c)_{\mathbf{T}_1 = a} \le \kappa.$$

*Proof.* Let  $M = \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V, L^{2}(\mathbb{G}(F)^{+} \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_{F})/Z_{\infty}K_{f}))_{\mathbf{T}_{1}=a}$ , which is a **T**-module that is finite-dimensional over  $\mathbb{C}$ , and satisfies

$$\dim M = \sum_{c \in C} \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_c)_{\mathbf{T}_1 = a}.$$

The conclusion of the lemma is trivial if M = 0, so assume otherwise. Let **A** be the image of  $\mathbf{T}_{\mathbb{C}}$  in  $\operatorname{End}_{\mathbb{C}}(M)$ , which inherits the grading from **T**. Then **A**<sub>1</sub> is a field,

and **A** is a finite étale algebra over  $\mathbf{A}_1$  of dimension at most #C, so there are at most #C Hecke eigensystems in M. We have

$$\dim M = \sum_{b} \dim M_{\mathbf{T}=b},$$

where b ranges over Hecke eigensystems in M. Let  $b = (b_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  be a Hecke eigensystem in M. By Strong Multiplicity 1, Theorem 5.4, there exists a unique automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\Pi_f$  corresponds to b, and  $\Pi$ has multiplicity 1 in  $L^2(\mathbb{G}(F)^+ \setminus \mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)/\mathbb{Z}_{\infty})$ . We have

$$\dim M_{\mathbf{T}=b} = \dim \operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V, \Pi_{\infty}) \cdot \dim \Pi_{f}^{K_{f}} \leq \kappa_{\infty} \cdot \kappa_{f},$$

where  $\kappa_{\infty}$  and  $\kappa_f$  are as in Lemmas 5.1 and 5.3. Putting everything together, we see that  $\kappa = (\#C) \cdot \kappa_{\infty} \cdot \kappa_f$  satisfies the conclusion of the lemma.

**Lemma 5.41.** Let V be a finite-dimensional representation of  $K_{\infty}$ . Let  $\lambda \geq 0$  and let  $a: \mathbf{T}_1 \to \mathbb{C}$  be a ring homomorphism. Then at least one of the following two statements holds:

- (i) there exist a character χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub>, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, and an L<sup>2</sup>-shady character of L, such that the automorphic representation Π = Π<sub>∞</sub> ⊗ Π<sub>f</sub> of G(A<sub>F</sub>) with JL<sub>D</sub>(Π) = AI<sub>L/F</sub>(Ψ) satisfies
  - Hom<sub> $K_{\infty}$ </sub> $(V, \Pi_{\infty}) \neq 0$ ,
  - the Casimir eigenvalue of  $\Pi_{\infty}$  is  $\lambda$ , and
  - $\mathbf{T}_1$  acts on  $\Pi_f$  as a;
- (ii) all spaces  $\Omega(V, \Gamma_c)_{\Delta = \lambda, \mathbf{T}_1 = a}$  for  $c \in C$  have the same dimension.

*Proof.* Apply Proposition 3.7, analogously to e.g. the proof of Theorem 4.7, and then apply Proposition 5.11.

**Lemma 5.42.** Let  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$ , let L/F be the corresponding quadratic extension, and assume that there exists an  $L^2$ -shady character of L. Let  $\Lambda$  be the group of unitary Hecke characters  $\Psi$  of L such that

- for every real place v of F that extends to a complex place w of L, we have  $s_w = 0$ and  $k_w = 0$ ;
- for every real place v of F that extends to two real places w, w' of L, we have  $s_w + s_{w'} = 0$ ;
- for every complex place v of F, extending to two complex places w, w' of L, we have s<sub>w</sub> + s<sub>w'</sub> = 0 and k<sub>w</sub> = k<sub>w'</sub> = 0;

For a Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L, if there exists an automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $JL_D(\Pi) = AI_{L/F}(\Psi)$ , let  $\lambda(\Psi)$  be the Casimir eigenvalue of  $\Pi_{\infty}$ ; otherwise let  $\lambda(\Psi) = \infty$ .

Let  $\Psi_0$  be a unitary Hecke character of L. Then as  $T \to \infty$ , we have

$$#\{\Psi \in \Lambda \colon \lambda(\Psi_0 \Psi) \le T\} = O(T^{r/2}),$$

where  $r = \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) + \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)$ .

*Proof.* By Lemma 5.15, a Hecke character  $\Psi$  of L is in  $\Lambda$  if and only if  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order and one has  $k_w = 0$  for all complex places w of L. Therefore the rank of  $\Lambda$  is  $\operatorname{rk} \mathbb{Z}_L^{\times} - \operatorname{rk} \mathbb{Z}_F^{\times}$ , which is equal to r, since the assumption on the existence of L<sup>2</sup>-shady characters implies that L and D are ramified at the same real places of F.

Let  $\Psi_0$  be a unitary Hecke character of L. By the formulas in Section 5.2.1, there exists a quadratic form  $Q: \Lambda \to \mathbb{R}$  that gives  $\Lambda/\Lambda_{\text{tors}}$  the structure of a Euclidean lattice and such that for all  $\Psi \in \Lambda$ , either  $\lambda(\Psi_0 \Psi) = \infty$  or

$$\lambda(\Psi_0\Psi) = Q(\Psi) + O(Q(\Psi)^{1/2}).$$

In particular, since  $\Lambda_{tors}$  is finite, we have

$$\#\{\Psi \in \Lambda \colon Q(\Psi) \le T\} = O(T^{r/2})$$

in the limit as  $T \to \infty$ . This proves the lemma.

**Theorem 5.43.** Let V be a finite-dimensional representation of  $K_{\infty}$ , and let  $c_1, c_2 \in C$ . Then as  $T \to \infty$ , we have

$$\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \left| \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_1})_{\Delta = \lambda} - \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_2})_{\Delta = \lambda} \right| = O(T^{r/2}),$$

where  $r = \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) + \#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)$ .

*Proof.* Let  $\kappa$  be as in Lemma 5.40. Then by Lemma 5.41 we have

$$\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \left| \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_1})_{\Delta = \lambda} - \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_2})_{\Delta = \lambda} \right|$$
  
$$= \sum_{\lambda \leq T} \sum_{a: \mathbf{T}_1 \to \mathbb{C}} \left| \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_1})_{\Delta = \lambda, \mathbf{T}_1 = a} - \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_2})_{\Delta = \lambda, \mathbf{T}_1 = a} \right|$$
  
(5.44) 
$$\leq \sum_{\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}} \sum_{\Psi} \kappa,$$

where for each  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$ , with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, the last sum runs over L<sup>2</sup>-shady characters  $\Psi$  of L such that the automorphic representation  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  with  $JL_D(\Pi) = AI_{L/F}(\Psi)$  satisfies

- $\operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V, \Pi_{\infty}) \neq 0$  and
- the Casimir eigenvalue of  $\Pi_{\infty}$  is at most T.

Let  $\chi$  and L/F be as above and let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F, and assume that there exists an L<sup>2</sup>-shady character of L. By inspection of the tables in Section 5.2.1, we see that the condition  $\operatorname{Hom}_{K_{\infty}}(V,\Pi_{\infty}) \neq 0$  implies that the  $k_w$  parameters at complex places w of L of all  $\Psi$  in the sum must belong to a finite set depending only on V. Let  $\Lambda$  be as in Lemma 5.42. The set of Hecke characters  $\Psi$  of L that appear in (5.44) is contained in a finite union of cosets of  $\Lambda$ , so Lemma 5.42 gives the desired bound.

**Remark 5.45.** Weyl's law implies that for all  $c \in C$  there exists a > 0 such that as  $T \to \infty$  we have

$$\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_c)_{\Delta = \lambda} \sim a T^{d/2},$$

where  $d = 2\#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) + 3\#\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{C}}(D)$ . In particular, it follows from Theorem 5.43 that the eigenvalues in the Laplace spectra of any two  $\Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_1})$  and  $\Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_2})$  that do not match up are sparse – have density 0 – among all eigenvalues.

**Remark 5.46.** It is instructive to compare Theorem 5.43 in the special case r = 1 to the results of [30]. In this case, [30, Theorem 1(2)] shows that if  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are torsion-free, and for all finite-dimensional representations V of  $K_{\infty}$  one has

$$\sum_{\lambda \leq T} \left| \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_1})_{\Delta = \lambda} - \dim \Omega(V, \Gamma_{c_2})_{\Delta = \lambda} \right| = o(T^{r/2}),$$

then  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  are representation equivalent. On the other hand, there do exist torsion-free  $\Gamma_{c_1}$  and  $\Gamma_{c_2}$  arising from the Vignéras construction that are not representation equivalent – see [38] for examples and further references. This shows that the bound in [30, Theorem 1(2)] is sharp.

### 6. Self-twists in characteristic p and Galois representations

In this section we use conjectures on the existence of Galois representations with prescribed local behaviour attached to mod p Hecke eigenvalue systems to pin down the possible primes at which there can be a self-twist, and obtain an *a priori* finite list of eigenvalue systems with a self-twist that could possibly appear.

We will keep the notation of Section 5. We assume, in addition, that  $K_f = K_0(\mathfrak{N})$  for some ideal  $\mathfrak{N}$  coprime to  $\delta_D$ , where  $K_0(\mathfrak{N}) = \prod_{\mathfrak{n}^i \parallel \mathfrak{N}} K_0(\mathfrak{p}^i)$ .

If L is a perfect field, then  $\overline{L}$  denotes a fixed algebraic closure,  $G_L$  denotes the Galois group of  $\overline{L}/L$ , and, if p is a prime number,  $\varepsilon_{L,p}$  denotes the mod p cyclotomic character  $\varepsilon_{L,p} \colon G_L \to \mathbb{F}_p^{\times}$ .

All representations of Galois groups will be finite-dimensional and continuous with respect to the discrete topology on the target.

**Definition 6.1.** If E is a local field, we will write  $\mathbb{E}$  for its residue field.

Let E be a local field. We denote by  $\operatorname{Frob}_E$  an arbitrary choice of an element of  $G_E$  that acts as  $x \mapsto x^{\#\mathbb{E}}$  on the residue fields of all extensions of E in  $\overline{E}$ , and call such an element a *Frobenius element*.

Let p be a prime number. We say that a representation  $(V, \rho)$  of  $G_E$  over  $\mathbb{F}_p$  is *finite flat* if there exists a finite flat group scheme  $\mathcal{G}$  over  $\mathbb{Z}_E$  such that one has  $V \cong \mathcal{G}(\overline{E})$  as representations of  $G_E$ .

Let q be a power of p. We say that a representation  $(V, \rho)$  of  $G_E$  over  $\mathbb{F}_q$  is finite flat if the restriction of scalars  $\operatorname{Res}_{\mathbb{F}_p}^{\mathbb{F}_q} V$  from  $\mathbb{F}_q$  to  $\mathbb{F}_p$ , which is a representation of  $G_E$  over  $\mathbb{F}_p$ , is finite flat.

We say that a representation  $\rho: G_E \to \mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$  is *ordinary* if it has a non-zero unramified quotient.

**Definition 6.2.** Let *L* be a number field, let *p* be a prime number, and  $\mathfrak{p}$  a prime ideal of *L*. We abbreviate  $G_{L_{\mathfrak{p}}}$  to  $G_{\mathfrak{p}}$ . We denote by  $\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{p}}$  a choice of Frobenius element in  $G_{\mathfrak{p}}$ , which, in turn, determines a well-defined conjugacy class in  $G_L$ .

Let q be a power of p. We say that a representation  $(V, \rho)$  of  $G_L$  over  $\mathbb{F}_q$  is finite flat at  $\mathfrak{p}$  if the restriction  $\rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{p}}}$  is finite flat.

We say that a representation  $\rho: G_L \to \operatorname{GL}_2(\mathbb{F}_q)$  is ordinary at  $\mathfrak{p}$  if its restriction to  $G_{\mathfrak{p}}$  is ordinary.

The *prime-to-p-conductor* of a representation  $\rho$  of  $G_L$  is the largest divisor of the Artin conductor that has no prime divisors lying above p.

**Lemma 6.3.** Let  $\psi$  be a character of  $G_L$ , and let  $\mathfrak{M}$  be its prime-to-p-conductor. Then  $\rho = \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$  has prime-to-p-conductor  $\delta_{L/F} N_{L/F}(\mathfrak{M})$ , where  $\delta_{L/F}$  denotes the relative discriminant of L/F.

*Proof.* See [54].

6.1. Self-twist conditions. The following is a variant on conjectures formulated by Ash, Calegari–Venkatesh, and others on Galois representations attached to co-homology classes [2], [13, Conjecture 2.2.5]. We claim no originality whatsoever.

**Conjecture 6.4.** Let  $i \ge 0$  be an integer, let  $\mathfrak{m}$  be a maximal ideal of  $\mathbf{T}$ , and let p be the residue characteristic of  $\mathfrak{m}$ . If we have  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}} \neq 0$ , then there exists a semisimple Galois representation

$$\rho \colon G_F \to \mathrm{GL}_2(\mathbf{T}/\mathfrak{m})$$

with the following properties:

(1)  $\rho$  is unramified outside  $p\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ , and for all  $q \nmid p\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$  we have

$$\operatorname{Tr} \rho(\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{q}}) \equiv T_{\mathfrak{q}} \mod \mathfrak{m};$$

- (2) det  $\rho = \varepsilon_{F,p}$ ;
- (3) either  $\rho$  is decomposable or for all  $\mathfrak{q} \mid \delta_D$  with  $\mathfrak{q} \nmid p$  we have

$$\rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{q}}} \cong \begin{pmatrix} \theta \varepsilon_{F,p} & * \\ 0 & \theta \end{pmatrix}$$

with  $\theta$  unramified;

(4) for all  $\mathfrak{p} \nmid \delta_D \mathfrak{N}$  with  $\mathfrak{p} \mid p$ , either

•  $\rho$  is finite flat at  $\mathfrak{p}$ , or

•  $\rho$  is ordinary at  $\mathfrak{p}$  but not finite flat;

(5) the prime-to-p-conductor of  $\rho$  divides  $\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ .

Note that we do not make any conjectures about the properties of  $\rho$  at primes that divide both  $\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$  and p, nor about the precise shape of  $\rho$  at  $\mathfrak{p} \mid \delta_D$  when  $\rho$  is decomposable. The conjecture as stated will be sufficient for our purposes.

**Lemma 6.5.** Let G be a group and H an index 2 subgroup. Let  $\chi: G \to \{\pm 1\}$  be the corresponding quadratic character. Let  $\rho: G \to \operatorname{GL}_2(\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$  be a semisimple representation such that

 $\rho \otimes \chi \cong \rho.$ 

Then there exists  $\psi \colon H \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  such that

 $\rho \cong \operatorname{Ind}_{G/H} \psi.$ 

*Proof.* First suppose that  $\rho$  is decomposable, so that  $\rho \cong \theta \oplus \theta \chi$  for some character  $\theta$  of G. Since we have  $p \neq 2$ , we have  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p[G/H] \cong \mathbf{1} \oplus \chi$ , and therefore  $\mathrm{Ind}_{G/H}(\theta|_H) \cong \theta \otimes_{\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p} \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p[G/H] \cong \rho$ , as claimed.

Now suppose that  $\rho$  is irreducible. Then we have

 $\operatorname{Hom}_{H}(\rho|_{H},\rho|_{H}) \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(\rho,\operatorname{Ind}_{G/H}(\rho|_{H})) \cong \operatorname{Hom}_{G}(\rho,\rho\otimes_{\overline{\mathbb{F}}_{p}}\overline{\mathbb{F}}_{p}[G/H]).$ 

Since  $\rho$  is irreducible, we have dim Hom<sub>G</sub>( $\rho, \rho$ ) = 1, and therefore

 $\dim \operatorname{Hom}_{H}(\rho|_{H}, \rho|_{H}) = 2.$ 

The restriction  $\rho|_H$  is therefore reducible, so there exists a 1-dimensional subrepresentation  $\psi$  of  $\rho|_H$ . We then have

 $\operatorname{Hom}_G(\operatorname{Ind}_{G/H}\psi,\rho)\cong\operatorname{Hom}_H(\psi,\rho|_H)\neq 0,$ 

so there exists a nonzero homomorphism  $f: \operatorname{Ind}_{G/H} \psi \to \rho$ , which must be an isomorphism by irreducibility of  $\rho$  and dimension comparison.

**Lemma 6.6.** Let *L* be a number field, let *p* be a prime number, let  $\mathfrak{F}$  be an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  supported at the primes above *p*, let  $\mathfrak{M}$  be an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  coprime to *p*, and let  $\mathcal{V}$  be a set of real places of *L*. Then every Hecke character  $\Psi \colon \operatorname{Cl}_L(\mathfrak{FMV}) \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  has modulus dividing  $p\mathfrak{MV}$ .

*Proof.* The character  $\Psi$  is at most tamely ramified at all primes of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  above p, hence the result follows.

**Definition 6.7.** Let L/F be a quadratic extension. A  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character of L is a Hecke character

$$\Psi \colon \operatorname{Cl}_L(p\delta_D\mathfrak{N}\mathbb{Z}_L\infty) \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$$

such that  $\rho = \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$  satisfies conditions (2)–(5) from Conjecture 6.4, where  $\psi \colon G_L \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  is the corresponding Galois character.

**Theorem 6.8.** Let p be a prime number. Assume that Conjecture 6.4 holds for all  $i \ge 0$  and all maximal ideals  $\mathfrak{m}$  of  $\mathbf{T}$  with residue characteristic p. Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exist χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup> and a Z<sub>p</sub>-shady character of the quadratic extension determined by χ;
- (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  such that for every integer  $i \ge 0$  and every  $b \in C$ , all of the following hold:

(a) T induces an isomorphism of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}) \to H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z}_{(p)});$$

(b) one has

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_{cb})^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_i(Y_b)^2} \in \mathbb{Z}_{(p)}^{\times}.$$

*Proof.* Suppose that (ii) does not hold, so that at least one of (a), (b) does not hold. Then by combining Theorem 4.7(3) and Theorem 4.14(2) we deduce that there exists  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$  and a Hecke eigensystem  $a = (T_{\mathcal{D}} \mapsto a_{\mathcal{D}})_{\mathcal{D}}$  over  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$  in  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p \otimes H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})$  admitting a self-twist by  $\chi$ .

Let  $\mathfrak{m}_a \subset \mathbf{T}$  be as defined in Definition 4.4. Since the image of  $\mathbf{T}$  under a is a subring of  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$ , and hence a field, the ideal  $\mathfrak{m}_a$  is maximal, and by assumption we have  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{m}_a} \neq 0$ . Let  $\rho$  be a Galois representation as in the conclusion of Conjecture 6.4, applied with  $\mathfrak{m} = \mathfrak{m}_a$ . By property (1) and Chebotarev's density theorem we have  $\rho \otimes \chi \cong \rho$ . By Lemma 6.5 we have  $\rho \cong \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$ , where L/Fis the quadratic extension cut out by  $\chi$ . By combining properties (1) and (5) of  $\rho$ with Lemmas 6.3 and 6.6 we deduce that  $\psi$  has conductor dividing  $p\delta_D\mathfrak{N}\mathbb{Z}_L\infty$ , so that by class field theory it corresponds to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character of L.

If p is a prime number,  $\mathfrak{n}$  is a maximal ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$  and L/F is a quadratic extension, then we say that  $\mathfrak{n}$  corresponds to a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character  $\Psi$  of L if for every prime ideal  $\mathfrak{q}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  that splits in L, we have  $T_{\mathfrak{q}} \mod \mathfrak{n} = \Psi(\mathfrak{Q}) + \Psi(\mathfrak{Q}')$ , where  $\mathfrak{q}\mathbb{Z}_L = \mathfrak{Q}\mathfrak{Q}'$ . We have the following local version of Theorem 6.8, proving Theorem F and the last part of Theorem G.

**Theorem 6.9.** Let p be a prime number, and let  $\mathfrak{n}$  be a maximal ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_p \otimes \mathbf{T}_1$ . Assume that Conjecture 6.4 holds for all  $i \geq 0$  and all maximal ideals  $\mathfrak{m}$  of  $\mathbf{T}$  above  $\mathfrak{n}$ . Let  $c \in C$ . Then at least one of the following two statements is true:

- (i) there exists χ ∈ C
  <sub>iso</sub> \ c<sup>⊥</sup>, with corresponding quadratic extension L/F, such that n corresponds to a Z<sub>p</sub>-shady character Ψ of L;
- (ii) there exists  $T \in \mathbf{T}[W]_c$  such that for every integer  $i \ge 0$  and every  $b \in C$ , all of the following hold:
  - (a) T induces an isomorphism of  $\mathbf{T}_1$ -modules

$$T: H_i(Y_b, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}} \to H_i(Y_{cb}, \mathbb{Z})_{\mathfrak{n}};$$

(b) we have  $\mathcal{C}_{b,cb}(H_i(\mathcal{Y},\mathbb{Z})_n) \in \mathbb{Z}_p^{\times}$ .

*Proof.* The proof follows the same pattern as that of Theorem 6.8.

Suppose that (ii) does not hold. Then in particular  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z})_n$  is non-zero, so that  $\mathfrak{n}$  is lifted from a maximal ideal of the image of  $\mathbf{T}_1$  in End  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z}_p)$ . Since for all  $T \in \mathbf{T}_1$ , the endomorphisms T and  $\iota(T)$  of  $H_i(\mathcal{Y}, \mathbb{Z}_p)$  are the same, it follows that  $\iota(\mathfrak{n}) = \mathfrak{n}$ .

By Theorem 4.7 (4) and Theorem 4.14 (1) there is a character  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso} \setminus c^{\perp}$ , and a Hecke eigensystem a with a self-twist by  $\chi$ . Let  $\mathfrak{m} \subset \mathbf{T}$  be the maximal ideal corresponding to a, let L/F be the field cut out by  $\chi$ , and  $\rho = \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$  be the Galois representation attached by Conjecture 6.4. Then an easy calculation (see also the proof of Theorem 6.18, specifically equation 6.21) shows that  $\mathfrak{n}$  corresponds to the Hecke character  $\Psi$  attached to  $\psi$  by class field theory. 6.2. Local representations. For the duration of this subsection, let p > 2 be a prime, let E be a p-adic field, we write  $\mathbb{Z}_E$  for its ring of integers,  $\pi$  for its uniformiser, e for its ramification index over  $\mathbb{Q}_p$ , so that  $p \in \pi^e \mathbb{Z}_E^{\times}$ , f for the residue field degree  $[\mathbb{E} : \mathbb{F}_p]$ , and we take  $\overline{\mathbb{E}}$  to be the residue field of the maximal unramified extension  $E_{nr}$  of E. For each  $n \geq 1$ , let  $\mathbb{E}_n$  be the subfield of  $\overline{\mathbb{E}}$  of degree n over  $\mathbb{F}_p$  (so that  $\mathbb{E} = \mathbb{E}_f$ ).

Let  $I \supset P$  be the inertia group, respectively the wild inertia inside  $G_E$ , and let  $I_t = I/P$ .

In this subsection we abbreviate  $\varepsilon_{E,p}$  to  $\varepsilon$  and Frob<sub>E</sub> to Frob.

Let  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$ , let  $q = p^n$  and  $d \mid q - 1$ . Define a character  $\theta_d \colon I_t \to \mathbb{E}_n^{\times}$  by

$$\frac{s(\pi^{1/d})}{\pi^{1/d}} = \theta_d(s) \in \mu_d(E_{\mathrm{nr}}) \cong \mu_d(\mathbb{E}_n) \text{ for all } s \in I_{\mathrm{t}}$$

A fundamental character of level n is a character  $I_t \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  of the form

$$\omega_{\tau} = \tau \circ \theta_{q-1}$$

for some  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ . Let  $\varphi$  be the absolute Frobenius automorphism  $x \mapsto x^p$ of  $\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$ . If one chooses a  $\tau_0 \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \mathbb{F}_q)$ , then every character  $\chi \colon I_t \to \mathbb{F}_q^{\times}$  is of the form

 $\chi = \omega_{\tau_0}^a$ 

for some  $a \in \mathbb{Z}$ .

Remark 6.10. If we have an equality

$$\omega_{\tau_0}^a = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \mathbb{F}_q)} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}$$

for  $h_{\tau} \in \mathbb{Z}$ , then the exponents satisfy  $a \equiv \sum_{i=0}^{n-1} h_{\varphi^i \circ \tau_0} p^i \mod (q-1)$ . Since  $\omega_{\tau_0}$  has order q-1, we may always choose  $a \in \{0, \ldots, q-2\}$  and the  $h_{\tau} \in \{0, \ldots, p-1\}$ , in which case the  $h_{\tau}$  are uniquely determined by  $\chi$ , except that  $(0, \ldots, 0)$  and  $(p-1, \ldots, p-1)$  both represent the trivial character.

If  $n, m \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$  are such that  $n \mid m$ , and  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ , then

$$\omega_{\tau} = \prod_{\tau' \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_m, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p), \tau'|_{\mathbb{E}_n} = \tau} \omega_{\tau'}.$$

By abuse of notation, whenever  $\chi$  is a character of  $I_t = I/P$ , we will also denote by  $\chi$  its inflation to I that is trivial on P.

Let  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$ , set  $q = p^n$ , and let  $\psi \colon G_E \to \mathbb{F}_q^{\times}$  be a character. Then  $\psi$  is tamely ramified since the order of  $\mathbb{F}_q^{\times}$  is coprime to p, and for every choice Frob  $\in G_E$  of Frobenius element and for every  $s \in I$  we have

$$\psi(s) = \psi(\operatorname{Frob} \cdot s \cdot \operatorname{Frob}^{-1}) = \psi(s)^{\#\mathbb{E}}.$$

Thus, we may always assume that  $n \mid f$ . In particular, we can write

$$\psi|_{I} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}, \mathbb{F}_{p^{f}})} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}.$$

In other words, we can decompose  $\psi|_I$  using only fundamental characters of level f. This also implies that

$$(\omega_{\tau})^{\sigma} = \omega_{\tau \circ \sigma}$$

for every  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$  and all  $\sigma \in G_E$ .

**Proposition 6.11.** The mod p cyclotomic character satisfies  $\varepsilon|_I = \theta_{p-1}^e$ . *Proof.* See [52, Proposition 8].

We will typically use this proposition in the following form: for every  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$ we have  $\varepsilon|_I = \prod_{\tau} \omega_{\tau}^e$  where the product is over  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \mathbb{F}_{p^n})$ .

**Theorem 6.12** (Raynaud). Let  $\rho: G_E \to \operatorname{GL}_n(\mathbb{F}_p)$  be a representation. If  $\rho$  is finite flat, then so is its semisimplification. If  $\rho$  is semisimple, then it is finite flat if and only if each of its irreducible factors is finite flat. If  $\rho$  is irreducible, then it is finite flat if and only if there exists a character  $\psi: G_E \to \mathbb{F}_q^{\times}$ , where  $q = p^n$ , satisfying

$$\psi|_I = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \mathbb{F}_q)} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}$$

with  $0 \leq h_{\tau} \leq e$ , such that

$$\rho \cong \operatorname{Res}_{\mathbb{F}_n}^{\mathbb{F}_q} \psi.$$

Proof. [Raynaud, Corollaire 3.3.7 and Théorème 3.4.3]

**Lemma 6.13.** Let  $\rho: G_E \to \operatorname{GL}_2(\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$  be an ordinary representation such that  $\det \rho = \varepsilon$  and such that  $\rho$  is either induced from a 1-dimensional character or decomposable. Then  $\rho$  is finite flat.

*Proof.* If  $\rho$  is induced from a 1-dimensional character, then it is semisimple. Since it is also ordinary, it has a stable line, and therefore is decomposable into a direct sum of 1-dimensional characters. The proof thus reduces to the case that  $\rho$  is decomposable.

Assume that  $\rho$  is a direct sum of two 1-dimensional characters. Since  $\rho$  is ordinary, one of these characters is unramified. Due to the determinant assumption, the other one is of the form  $\theta \varepsilon$ , where  $\theta$  is an unramified character. By Theorem 6.12 and Proposition 6.11  $\rho$  is finite flat.

**Lemma 6.14.** Suppose there exists a finite flat character  $\theta: G_E \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  and an unramified character  $\chi: G_E \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  such that  $\theta^2 \chi = \varepsilon$ . Then we have e > 1.

*Proof.* Suppose that e = 1. Let  $n \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 1}$  be such that  $\theta$  takes values in  $\mathbb{F}_{p^n}^{\times}$ . By Theorem 6.12 we may write

$$\theta|_{I} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_{n}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_{p})} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}$$

with  $h_{\tau} \in \{0, 1\}$ . By assumption and by Proposition 6.11 we have

$$\prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}^{2h_{\tau}} = (\theta^2 \chi)|_I = \varepsilon|_I = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{E}_n, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}.$$

All exponents of  $\omega_{\tau}$  appearing in the equality are in  $\{0, 1, \ldots, p-1\}$ , and  $1 \notin \{0, p-1\}$ , so Remark 6.10 implies that these exponents are uniquely determined. Thus, we have  $2h_{\tau} = 1$  for all  $\tau$ , which is impossible.

6.3. Global representations. If L is a number field and  $\mathfrak{P}$  is a prime ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$ , then we denote by  $\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}$  the residue field  $\mathbb{Z}_L/\mathfrak{P}$ , and by  $I_{\mathfrak{P}} \subset G_{\mathfrak{P}}$  the inertial subgroup at  $\mathfrak{P}$ .

In this subsection we prove the main result of the section, Theorem 6.18, which is a precise version of Theorem H from the introduction.

**Lemma 6.15.** Let L/F be a quadratic extension of number fields, let p > 2 be a prime number that is unramified in L, let  $\rho: G_F \to \operatorname{GL}_2(\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$  be a Galois representation of the form  $\rho = \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$ , where  $\psi: G_L \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  is a character, and let  $\mathfrak{p} \mid p$ .

Assume that  $\rho$  is finite flat at  $\mathfrak{p}$  and that det  $\rho = \varepsilon_{F,p}$ . Then for every prime  $\mathfrak{P} \mid \mathfrak{p}$  of L we have

$$\psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}^{h}$$

for some collection  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau} \in \{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_L/\mathfrak{p}\mathbb{Z}_L,\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} = \prod_{\mathfrak{P}|\mathfrak{p}}\{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}},\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)}$  that is balanced, as in Definition 5.34.

*Proof.* Let  $\sigma$  be the non-trivial element of the Galois group. Fixing an extension of the discrete  $\mathfrak{p}$ -adic valuation on F to  $\overline{F}$  identifies  $G_{\mathfrak{p}}$  with a subgroup of  $G_F$ . Let  $\mathfrak{P} = \mathfrak{p} \cap L$ . Then we have the inclusions

Of the vertical inclusions, the right hand one has index 2, so that  $G_L$  is a normal subgroup of  $G_F$ , while the left one is an equality, since L/F is unramified at  $\mathfrak{p}$ . These inclusions also induce inclusions  $\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{p}} \subset \mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}} \cong \mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}^{\sigma}} \subset \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p$ , of which the first one is either an equality or an inclusion of index 2, and where the middle isomorphism is induced by  $\sigma$ .

Since  $\mathfrak{p}$  is unramified in L/F, a full set of double coset representatives for  $I_{\mathfrak{p}} \setminus G_F/G_L$  is given by  $\{1, \sigma\}$ , and we have  $I_{\mathfrak{p}} = I_{\mathfrak{P}} \cap G_L = I_{\mathfrak{p}} \cap G_L^{\sigma}$ . Mackey's formula therefore implies that we have

$$\rho|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} \cong \psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} \oplus \psi^{\sigma}|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}}.$$

Theorem 6.12 implies that  $\psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{B}}}$  is of the form

$$\psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}$$

with  $h_{\tau} \in \{0, 1\}$  for all  $\tau$ .

Since we have det  $\rho = \varepsilon_{F,p}$ , we obtain, using Proposition 6.11

$$\varepsilon_{F,p}|_{I_{\mathfrak{p}}} = \prod_{\tau} \omega_{\tau} = \prod_{\tau} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}} \prod_{\tau} (\omega_{\tau}^{\sigma})^{h_{\tau}} = \prod_{\tau} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}} \omega_{\tau \circ \sigma}^{h_{\tau}} = \prod_{\tau} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}+h_{\tau \circ \sigma}},$$

where the products run over  $\tau \in \text{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ . Since  $p-1 \geq 2$ , Remark 6.10 implies that  $h_{\tau} + h_{\tau \circ \sigma} = 1$  for all  $\tau$ , i.e. the collection  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau}$  is balanced.  $\Box$ 

**Proposition 6.16.** Let L be a number field, p a prime number unramified in L, and  $\mathfrak{M}$  an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$ . Let  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau}$  be a collection of integers indexed by  $\tau \in$  $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_L/p, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p) = \bigsqcup_{\mathfrak{P}|p} \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ . Let  $\psi \colon G_L \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  be a character with primeto-p-conductor dividing  $\mathfrak{M}$  and such that for all  $\mathfrak{P} \mid p$  in L we have

$$\psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}},\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}^{h_{\tau}}.$$

Let  $\tilde{L}$  be the Galois closure of L over  $\mathbb{Q}$  and let  $\tilde{\mathfrak{P}} \mid p$  be a prime of  $\tilde{L}$ , inducing a bijection  $\beta$ : Hom $(L, \tilde{L}) \cong$  Hom $(\mathbb{Z}_L/p, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ . Then for all  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$ , we have

$$\prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})} \tau(u)^{h_{\beta(\tau)}} \equiv 1 \mod \tilde{\mathfrak{P}}.$$

*Proof.* Without loss of generality, we may replace  $\mathfrak{M}$  by its coprime-to-p part. By class field theory,  $\psi$  corresponds to a character

$$\operatorname{Cl}_L(\mathfrak{FM}\infty) \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times},$$

where  $\mathfrak{F}$  is an ideal supported at the primes above p, and in fact by Lemma 6.6 it corresponds to a character

$$\Psi\colon \operatorname{Cl}_L(p\mathfrak{M}\infty)\to\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}.$$

Moreover, we have an exact sequence

(6.17) 
$$1 \to \left(\prod_{\mathfrak{P}|p} \mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}^{\times}\right) / U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty) \to \operatorname{Cl}_L(p\mathfrak{M}\infty) \to \operatorname{Cl}_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty) \to 1.$$

By [52, Section 1.5, Proposition 3], the restriction of  $\Psi$  to  $\prod_{\mathfrak{P}|p} \mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}^{\times}$  satisfies

$$\Psi|_{\prod_{\mathfrak{P}|p}\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}^{\times}} = \prod_{\mathfrak{P}|p} \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}},\overline{\mathbb{F}}_{p})} \tau^{-h_{\tau}}$$

This forces  $\prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_F/p,\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \tau^{-h_{\tau}}$  to be trivial on the image of  $U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$ , which is equivalent to the claimed statement.

**Theorem 6.18.** Let  $\chi \in \widehat{C}_{iso}$ , let L/F be the corresponding quadratic extension, let  $\widetilde{L}$  denote the Galois closure of L over  $\mathbb{Q}$ . Let S be the union of the following sets of prime numbers: the primes that are ramified in L; the prime numbers that divide  $2 N_{F/\mathbb{Q}}(\delta_D \mathfrak{N})$ ; and the prime numbers p for which there exists an ideal  $\mathfrak{M}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  such that  $N_{L/F} \mathfrak{M}$  divides  $\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ , and a balanced collection  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau} \in \{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(L,\widetilde{L})}$ such that all of the following hold:

(a) for all units  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$ , the prime p divides

(6.19) 
$$N_{\tilde{L}/\mathbb{Q}} \left( \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})} \tau(u)^{h_{\tau}} - 1 \right);$$

(b) for every prime ideal  $\mathfrak{q}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  dividing  $\delta_D$ , let  $\mathfrak{Q}$  be a prime of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  above  $\mathfrak{q}$ , let k be the order of  $\mathfrak{Q}$  in  $\operatorname{Cl}_L(\mathfrak{N}\mathbb{Z}_L\infty)$ , and let  $\alpha \in \mathbb{Z}_L$  be a totally positive generator of  $\mathfrak{Q}^k$  congruent to 1 mod  $\mathfrak{N}\mathbb{Z}_L$ ; then p divides

(6.20) 
$$N_{\tilde{L}/\mathbb{Q}}\left(\left(\prod_{\tau}\tau(\alpha)^{2h_{\tau}}-N_{L/\mathbb{Q}}(\mathfrak{Q})^{2k}\right)\left(\prod_{\tau}\tau(\alpha)^{2h_{\tau}}-1\right)\right).$$

Then:

- (1) every prime number p such that there exists a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character of L is contained in S;
- (2) the set S is infinite if and only if there exists an  $\mathcal{H}^*$ -shady character of L.

*Proof.* Let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F. We first prove (1). Let p be a prime number such that there exists a  $\mathbb{Z}_p$ -shady character  $\Psi$ . If  $p|2 \operatorname{N}_{F/\mathbb{Q}}(\delta_D \mathfrak{N})$ , then it is in S. Assume otherwise.

Let  $\psi: G_L \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  be the corresponding Galois character, and let  $\rho = \operatorname{Ind}_{G_F/G_L} \psi$ , which, in particular, satisfies the properties of Conjecture 6.4. By property (2) we have det  $\rho = \varepsilon_{F,p}$ . Let  $\mathfrak{p}$  be any prime of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  above p. By Mackey's formula the restriction  $\rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{p}}}$  is either also induced from a 1-dimensional character or decomposable. By property (4) and Lemma 6.13 the representation  $\rho$  is finite flat at  $\mathfrak{p}$ . Now consider two cases.

First suppose that  $\rho$  is decomposable. Since we have  $p \neq 2$ , we have  $\rho \cong \theta \oplus \theta \chi$  for some character  $\theta: G_F \to \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p^{\times}$  that is finite flat at  $\mathfrak{p}$ . By Lemma 6.14 the prime  $\mathfrak{p}$  is ramified in F, so that we have  $p \in S$ .

Next suppose that  $\rho$  is irreducible. If p ramifies in L, then we are done. Assume otherwise. By Lemma 6.15 we may write, for every prime ideal  $\mathfrak{P}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  above  $\mathfrak{p}$ ,

$$\psi|_{I_{\mathfrak{P}}} = \prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}}, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \omega_{\tau}^{h'_{\tau}},$$

where the collection  $(h'_{\tau})_{\tau} \in \{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_L/\mathfrak{p}\mathbb{Z}_L,\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} = \prod_{\mathfrak{P}|\mathfrak{p}} \{0,1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{F}_{\mathfrak{P}},\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)}$  is balanced. Let  $\mathfrak{M}$  be the prime-to-*p*-conductor of  $\Psi$ . Note that by Lemma 6.3 and property (5) of  $\rho$  we have  $(N_{L/F} \mathfrak{M})|\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ . Since  $\mathfrak{p}$  was arbitrary, we may apply Proposition 6.16 to obtain  $\tilde{L}, \tilde{\mathfrak{P}}$  and  $\beta$  be as in Proposition 6.16 such that for every  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$  we have

$$\prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})} \tau(u)^{h'_{\beta(\tau)}} \equiv 1 \mod \tilde{\mathfrak{P}}.$$

Reduction mod  $\tilde{\mathfrak{P}}$  also induces a bijection  $\beta_F \colon \operatorname{Hom}(F, \tilde{L}) \cong \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_F/p, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ , and  $\beta$  and  $\beta_F$  commute with the restriction maps  $\operatorname{Hom}(L, \tilde{L}) \to \operatorname{Hom}(F, \tilde{L})$  and  $\operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_L/p, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p) \to \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_F/p, \overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)$ , therefore the collection  $(h_\tau = h'_{\beta(\tau)})_\tau$  indexed by  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L, \tilde{L})$  is balanced, and for all  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$  the prime p divides

$$\mathrm{N}_{\tilde{L}/\mathbb{Q}}\left(\prod_{\tau\in\mathrm{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})} au(u)^{h_{\tau}}-1\right).$$

This proves divisibility (a), and it remains to prove divisibility (b).

Let  $\mathfrak{q}$  be a prime ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  dividing  $\delta_D$ . Since we have

$$C_{\mathrm{iso}} = \mathrm{Cl}_F(\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{H}}(D))/\langle \mathfrak{a}^2, \mathfrak{p} \text{ ramified in } D, \mathfrak{p}^e \| \mathfrak{N} \rangle,$$

the prime  $\mathfrak{q}$  splits in L. Let  $\mathfrak{Q}$  be a prime ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$  above  $\mathfrak{q}$ . By Mackey's formula, we have

$$(6.21) \qquad \qquad \rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{q}}} \cong \psi|_{G_{\mathfrak{q}}} \oplus \psi^{\sigma}|_{G_{\mathfrak{q}}}.$$

Since **q** does not divide p and  $\rho$  is irreducible, property (3) of  $\rho$  says

$$\rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{q}}} \cong \begin{pmatrix} \theta \varepsilon_{F,p} & * \\ 0 & \theta \end{pmatrix}$$

with  $\theta$  unramified. But  $\rho|_{G_q}$  is semisimple, so

(6.22) 
$$\rho|_{G_{\mathfrak{g}}} \cong \theta \varepsilon_{F,p} \oplus \theta.$$

In particular  $\rho$  is unramified at  $\mathfrak{q}$ , and therefore  $\psi$  is unramified at  $\mathfrak{Q}$ . Since  $\mathfrak{q}|\delta_D$ and  $\mathfrak{Q}|\mathfrak{q}$  were arbitrary, the conductor of  $\Psi$  divides  $p\mathfrak{N}\mathbb{Z}_L\infty$ . By property (2) of  $\rho$ , we have  $\theta^2 = 1$ , and by equations (6.21) and (6.22) we get

$$\{\psi(\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{Q}})^2, \psi^{\sigma}(\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{Q}})^2\} = \{\varepsilon_{L,p}(\operatorname{Frob}_{\mathfrak{Q}})^2, 1\},\$$

in other words,

(6.23) 
$$\{\Psi(\mathfrak{Q})^2, \Psi^{\sigma}(\mathfrak{Q})^2\} = \{N_{L/\mathbb{Q}}(\mathfrak{Q})^2, 1\}$$

Let k and  $\alpha$  be as in (b). By the exact sequence (6.17), we have

$$\prod_{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(\mathbb{Z}_L/p,\overline{\mathbb{F}}_p)} \tau(\alpha)^{h'_{\tau}} = \Psi(\mathfrak{Q}^k).$$

Combining this with equation (6.23) we deduce that one of the following congruences holds:

$$\prod_{\substack{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L}) \\ \tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})}} \tau(\alpha)^{2h_{\tau}} \equiv \operatorname{N}_{L/\mathbb{Q}}(\mathfrak{Q})^{2k} \mod \tilde{\mathfrak{P}}, \text{ or}$$

$$\prod_{\substack{\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})}} \tau(\alpha)^{2h_{\tau}} \equiv 1 \mod \tilde{\mathfrak{P}},$$

which proves (b).

Now we prove (2). First suppose that there exists an  $\mathcal{H}^*$ -shady character  $\Psi$  of L. By Corollary 5.19 this implies that we have  $\delta_D = \mathbb{Z}_F$ , so that condition (b) on p is empty. By Proposition 5.35 the character  $\Psi^{\text{alg}} = \Psi \| \cdot \|^{-1/2}$  is an algebraic Hecke character whose type  $(h_\tau)_{\tau \in \text{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})}$  is balanced. This implies that we have  $(\Psi^{\text{alg}})^{\sigma} \neq \Psi^{\text{alg}}$ , so by Theorem 5.5 the automorphic induction  $\text{AI}(\Psi^{\text{alg}})$  is infinite-dimensional. By Lemma 5.2 the conductor  $\mathfrak{M}$  of  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  satisfies  $N_{L/F}(\mathfrak{M})|\mathfrak{N}$ . This implies that for all  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$  the infinity-component of  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  satisfies

$$\prod_{v\mid\infty}\Psi^{\mathrm{alg}}_v(u)=1$$

so that all prime numbers p satisfy divisibility (a). This shows that the set S is infinite.

Conversely, suppose that S if infinite. There are only finitely many distinct balanced collections  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau} \in \{0, 1\}^{\operatorname{Hom}(L,\tilde{L})}$ , and only finitely many ideals  $\mathfrak{M}$  of  $\mathbb{Z}_L$ such that  $N_{L/F} \mathfrak{M}$  divides  $\delta_D \mathfrak{N}$ . Pick a collection  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau}$  and an ideal  $\mathfrak{M}$  for which infinitely many primes satisfy the divisibilities (a) and (b). Suppose that there exists a prime ideal  $\mathfrak{q}|\delta_D$ , and let  $\mathfrak{Q}$ ,  $\alpha$ , and k be as in (b). Since the collection  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau}$  is balanced, we have

$$\left(\prod_{\tau} (\tau(\alpha)\tau(\alpha)^{\sigma})^{h_{\tau}}\right)^2 = \left(\mathcal{N}_{L/\mathbb{Q}}\alpha\right)^2 = \mathcal{N}_{L/\mathbb{Q}}(\mathfrak{Q}^{2k}).$$

Since  $\alpha$  generates a non-trivial ideal, we have  $\prod_{\tau} (\tau(\alpha)^{2h_{\tau}}) \neq 1$ , and similarly for  $\alpha^{\sigma}$  in place of  $\alpha$ , so that the expression in (6.20) is non-zero. This contradicts that it is divisible by infinitely many primes. Hence we have  $\delta_D = \mathbb{Z}_F$ .

Next, for every  $u \in U_L(\mathfrak{M}\infty)$ , infinitely many primes dividing the expression (6.19) forces it to be 0. This implies that there exists an algebraic Hecke character  $\Psi^{\text{alg}}$  of L with conductor dividing  $\mathfrak{M}$  and with type  $(h_{\tau})_{\tau}$ . By Proposition 5.35 and Lemma 5.2 this implies that the Hecke character  $\Psi = \Psi^{\text{alg}} \| \cdot \|^{1/2}$  is an  $\mathcal{H}^*$ -shady character of L, as required.

### 7. Curiosity Cabinet

We continue to use the notation of Section 5. Also recall the notation  $K_0(\mathfrak{N})$ from Section 6, where  $\mathfrak{N}$  is an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$  coprime to  $\delta_D$ . In this section we always take  $K_f = K_0(\mathfrak{N})$  for ideals  $\mathfrak{N}$ . If  $\Gamma$  is a subgroup of  $D^{\times}$ , let  $P\Gamma$  denote the image of  $\Gamma$  in  $D^{\times}/F^{\times}$ .

### 7.1. Toolkit.

**Definition 7.1.** Let L/F be a quadratic extension, let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$ , and  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ . Then an  $\Omega^{i}_{\Delta=\lambda}$ -shady character of L is a  $(\Omega^{\underline{i}}_{\Delta=\underline{\lambda}})$ -shady character of L for some  $\underline{i} = (i_v)_v$ ,  $\underline{\lambda} = (\lambda_v)_v$  satisfying  $\sum_v i_v = i$  and  $\sum_v \lambda_v = \lambda$ , with both sums running over the infinite places v of F.

The following result will be used to prove non-*i*-isospectrality.

**Lemma 7.2.** Assume that  $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D) = \emptyset$ , that  $\delta_D = 1$ , and that C has order 2, let  $c \in C$  be the non-trivial element, and L/F the corresponding quadratic extension. Let  $i \in \mathbb{Z}_{\geq 0}$  and  $\lambda \in \mathbb{R}$ . Suppose that there exists a unique pair  $\{\Psi, \Psi^{-1}\}$  of  $\Omega^i_{\Delta = \lambda}$ -shady characters of L. Suppose in addition that the conductor  $\mathfrak{F}$  of  $\Psi$  satisfies that  $\mathfrak{N}/N_{L/F}(\mathfrak{F})$  is the square of an ideal of  $\mathbb{Z}_F$ . Then the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are not *i*-isospectral.

*Proof.* It suffices to show that the multiplicity of  $\lambda$  in the  $\Delta$ -spectrum on  $\Omega^i(\mathcal{Y})$  is odd. Let  $\chi \in \widehat{C}$  be the unique non-trivial character.

First let  $\Pi = \Pi_{\infty} \otimes \Pi_f$  be an automorphic representation of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\Pi \otimes \chi \ncong \Pi$ . Then  $\Pi$  and  $\Pi \otimes \chi$  have the same Casimir eigenvalue. Moreover, since the Hecke character  $\chi$  is trivial on  $\operatorname{nrd}(K_f)$ , the dimensions of  $\Pi_f^{K_f}$  and of  $(\Pi_f \otimes \chi)^{K_f}$  are equal. Thus, the contribution from  $\Pi$  and from its twist by  $\chi$  to the  $\lambda$ -eigenspace under the isomorphism of Corollary 5.10 is even-dimensional.

By assumption, there exists a unique automorphic representation  $\Pi$  of  $\mathbb{G}(\mathbb{A}_F)$  such that  $\Pi_f^{K_f}$  is non-trivial. We now apply Proposition 5.23 in conjunction with Corollary 5.10. The hypothesis on  $\mathcal{V}_{\mathbb{R}}(D)$  ensures that, in the notation of Proposition 5.23, we have r = 0. Moreover, by Lemma 5.2 and [15] the assumption on the conductor of  $\Psi$  implies that the contribution from  $\Pi$  to multiplicity of the  $\lambda$ -eigenspace is odd-dimensional.

### 7.2. Collection.

**Example 7.3.** We reproduce the example [38, Example 6.1] with our method. Let  $F = \mathbb{Q}(\alpha)$  where  $\alpha^6 - 2\alpha^5 - \alpha^4 + 4\alpha^3 - 4\alpha^2 + 1 = 0$ . The field F is the unique number field of discriminant -974528 and signature (4, 1) (LMFDB 6.4.974528.1). Let D be the unique quaternion division algebra ramified at every real place and no finite place of F. Let  $\mathfrak{N} = (1)$ . We have  $C \cong C_{iso} \cong C_2$ , which therefore has a single nontrivial character  $\chi$ , corresponding to the quadratic extension  $L = F(\sqrt{2\alpha - 1})$ .

Let  $C = \{1, c\}$ . We have

$$\operatorname{vol}(Y_1) = \operatorname{vol}(Y_c) = \frac{974528^{3/2}\zeta_F(2)}{2^{12}\pi^{10}} = 2.834032..$$

The extension L/F is ramified at exactly 2 of the 4 real places of F. By Corollary 5.19, the groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_c$  are representation equivalent.

The following example proves Theorem A.

**Example 7.4.** The following is the smallest example we could find of a pair of hyperbolic 3-orbifolds that are *i*-isospectral for all *i* but not representation equivalent.

Let  $F = \mathbb{Q}(\alpha)$  where  $\alpha^4 - \alpha^3 + \alpha^2 + 4\alpha - 4 = 0$ , which is also  $\mathbb{Q}(\sqrt{-10 - 14\sqrt{5}})$ . The field F is the unique number field of discriminant -1375 and signature (2, 1) (LMFDB 4.2.1375.1). Let D be the unique quaternion division algebra ramified at every real place and no finite place of F. Let  $\mathfrak{N} = (1)$ . We have  $C \cong C_{iso} \cong C_2$ , which therefore has a single nontrivial character  $\chi$ , corresponding to the quadratic extension  $L = F(\zeta_{10})$ . Let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F. Let  $C = \{1, c\}$ . We have

$$\operatorname{vol}(Y_1) = \operatorname{vol}(Y_c) = \frac{1375^{3/2}\zeta_F(2)}{2^8\pi^6} = 0.2510654\dots$$

According to [38, Theorem C], the groups  $\Gamma_1$  and  $\Gamma_c$  are not representation equivalent. We choose representatives  $\tau_1, \ldots, \tau_4$  of  $\operatorname{Hom}(L, \mathbb{C})$  modulo complex conjugation, such that

$$\begin{aligned} (\tau_k(\zeta_{10}))_k &= (e^{-\frac{2\pi}{10}i}, e^{\frac{2\pi}{10}i}, e^{3\frac{2\pi}{10}i}, e^{-3\frac{2\pi}{10}i}) \\ (\tau_k(\alpha))_k &\approx (0.809 - 1.607i, 0.809 - 1.607i, 0.845, -1.463). \end{aligned}$$

We compute the group  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}$  of unitary Hecke characters. It is isomorphic to  $\mathbb{Z}^7 \times \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_7$  denote the computed basis of the canonical complement of  $\|\cdot\|^{i\mathbb{R}}$  (see for instance [40, Section 3.5]). For each character  $\Psi$  and complex embedding  $\tau$ , we display an approximation of the pair  $(k, t) \in \mathbb{Z} \times \mathbb{R}$  such that  $\Psi_{\tau} = \Psi_{\mathbb{C}}(k, it)$ .

	$\Psi_1$	$\Psi_2$	$\Psi_3$	$\Psi_4$	$\Psi_5$	$\Psi_6$	$\Psi_7$
$\tau_1$	(2,0)	(-2,0)	(0, 0.)	(-3, -0.898)	(1, -0.367)	(1, -0.367)	(-2, 1.149)
$ au_2$	(-2,0)	(2, 0)	(2, 0.)	(3, 0.898)	(-2, -1.265)	(0, -1.265)	(0, -1.149)
$ au_3$	(4, 0)	(-9, 0)	(-2, -0.611)	(-10, 0.)	(5, -0.015)	(3, 1.647)	(-1, -0.525)
$ au_4$	(-4,0)	(9, 0)	(2, 0.611)	(12, 0.)	(-6, 1.647)	(-4, -0.015)	(3, 0.525)

We then compute the subgroup  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}^-$  of unitary Hecke characters  $\Psi$  such that  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order. It admits a basis  $\Psi'_1, \ldots, \Psi'_4$ , where

$$\Psi_1' = \Psi_1, \Psi_2' = \Psi_2, \Psi_3' = \Psi_4, \Psi_4' = \Psi_3^{-1} \Psi_5 \Psi_6^{-1} \Psi_7^{-2}.$$

We display the  $\Psi_j'$  as above.

Projecting on the values  $(k_{\tau_1}, k_{\tau_3}, k_{\tau_4})$ , we obtain a lattice generated by the columns of the matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 2 & -2 & -3 & 4 \\ 4 & -9 & -10 & 6 \\ -4 & 9 & 12 & -10 \end{pmatrix},$$

which has an LLL-reduced basis with matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 2 & 0 & -1 \\ -1 & 2 & -1 \\ 1 & 2 & 3 \end{pmatrix},$$

from which it is clear that there is no  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L, as such a character would have to satisfy  $k_{\tau_1} \in \{-1, 0, 1\}$  and  $k_{\tau_3}, k_{\tau_4} \in \{\pm 1\}$ . By Corollary 5.27, the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are therefore *i*-isospectral for all  $i \geq 0$ .

The maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_1$  have order 2, 3 or 5, the maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_c$  have order 2, 3 or 10, and we have

$$H_1(P\Gamma_1,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^2$$
 and  $H_1(P\Gamma_c,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^2$ .

The following example proves Theorem B.

**Example 7.5.** The following is the smallest example we could find of a pair of hyperbolic 3-orbifolds that are 0-isospectral but not not 1-isospectral.

Let  $F = \mathbb{Q}(\alpha)$  where  $\alpha^4 - 3\alpha^2 - 2\alpha + 1 = 0$ . The field F is the unique number field of discriminant -1328 and signature (2, 1) (LMFDB 4.2.1328.1). Let D be the unique quaternion division algebra ramified at every real place and no finite place of F. Let  $\mathfrak{N} = (1)$ . We have  $C \cong C_{iso} \cong C_2$ , which therefore has a single

### ALEX BARTEL AND AUREL PAGE



FIGURE 1. Isospectral and 1-isospectral but not representation equivalent 3-orbifolds (volume  $\approx 0.251$ )

nontrivial character  $\chi$ , corresponding to the quadratic extension  $L = F(\zeta_4)$ . Let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F. Let  $C = \{1, c\}$ . We have

$$\operatorname{vol}(Y_1) = \operatorname{vol}(Y_c) = \frac{1328^{3/2}\zeta_F(2)}{2^8\pi^6} = 0.2461808\dots$$

We choose representatives  $\tau_1, \ldots, \tau_4$  of  $\operatorname{Hom}(L, \mathbb{C})$  modulo complex conjugation, such that

$$\begin{aligned} (\tau_k(\zeta_4))_k &= (i, -i, i, i) \\ (\tau_k(\alpha))_k &\approx (-1.138 + 0.485i, -1.138 + 0.485i, 1.940, 0.337). \end{aligned}$$

We compute the group  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}$  of unitary Hecke characters. It is isomorphic to  $\mathbb{Z}^7 \times \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_7$  denote the computed basis of the canonical complement of  $\|\cdot\|^{i\mathbb{R}}$ . We display the  $\Psi_j$  as in the previous example.

	$\Psi_1$	$\Psi_2$	$\Psi_3$	$\Psi_4$	$\Psi_5$	$\Psi_6$	$\Psi_7$
$ au_1$	(4, 0)	(-23, -0.651)	(-31, 0.550)	(2, -0.453)	(-31, 0.531)	(-6, -1.266)	(19, 1.114)
$ au_2$	(-4, 0)	(21, -0.651)	(30, 1.266)	(-2, -0.453)	(30, -1.634)	(7, -0.550)	(-20, -2.218)
$ au_3$	(4, 0)	(-22, 0.737)	(-31, -0.568)	(2, -1.120)	(-32, -0.191)	(-7, 0.568)	(21, -0.191)
$ au_4$	(4, 0)	(-22, 0.564)	(-32, -1.248)	(2, 2.026)	(-31, 1.295)	(-8, 1.248)	(20, 1.295)

We then compute the subgroup  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}^-$  of unitary Hecke characters  $\Psi$  such that  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order. It admits a basis  $\Psi'_1, \ldots, \Psi'_4$ , where

$$\Psi_1' = \Psi_1, \Psi_2' = \Psi_3 \Psi_6, \Psi_3' = \Psi_5^{-1} \Psi_7, \Psi_4' = \Psi_2^{-1} \Psi_4^{-1} \Psi_5 \Psi_7.$$

We display the  $\Psi'_j$  as above.

	$\Psi'_1$	$\Psi_2'$	$\Psi_3'$	$\Psi_4'$
$ au_1$	(4, 0)	(-37, -0.716)	(50, 0.584)	(9, 2.748)
$ au_2$	(-4,0)	(37, 0.716)	(-50, -0.584)	(-9, -2.748)
$ au_3$	(4,0)	(-38, 0)	(53, 0)	(9, 0)
$ au_4$	(4, 0)	(-40, 0)	(51, 0)	(9,0)

Projecting on the values  $(k_{\tau_1}, k_{\tau_3}, k_{\tau_4})$ , we obtain a lattice generated by the columns of the matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 4 & -37 & 50 & 9 \\ 4 & -38 & 53 & 9 \\ 4 & -40 & 51 & 9 \end{pmatrix},$$

VIGNÉRAS ORBIFOLDS: ISOSPECTRALITY, REGULATORS, TORSION HOMOLOGY 57



FIGURE 2. Isospectral but not 1-isospectral 3-orbifolds (volume  $\approx 0.246$ )

which has an LLL-reduced basis with matrix

 $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & -2 \end{pmatrix},$ 

from which it is clear that there is no  $\Omega^0$ -shady character of L, as such a character would have to satisfy  $k_{\tau_1} = 0$  and  $k_{\tau_3}, k_{\tau_4} \in \{\pm 1\}$ . By Corollary 5.29, the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are therefore 0-isospectral. However, there exists an  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady character, namely  $\Psi_{\text{shady}} = (\Psi'_1)^{-2} \Psi'_4$ , and the set of  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady characters is  $\Psi_{\text{shady}}^{\pm 1} \Psi_0^{\mathbb{Z}}$ , where  $\Psi_0 = (\Psi'_1)^{-9} (\Psi'_4)^4$ :

For all  $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ , the character  $\Psi_{\text{shady}} \Psi_0^n$  contributes an eigenvalue  $\lambda(n) \approx 4(2.748 + 10.994n)^2$  to the Laplace spectrum of  $\Omega^1(\mathcal{Y})$  by Proposition 5.23. The first few corresponding eigenvalues are

30.2167..., 271.9505..., 755.4182..., 1480.6196..., 2447.5549...

The quadratic growth of these eigenvalues is an example of the phenomenon described in Theorem C. Only  $\Psi_{\text{shady}}^{\pm 1}$  contribute to the eigenvalue  $\lambda(1)$ , so by Lemma 7.2, the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are not 1-isospectral.

For all  $c \in C$ , the maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_c$  have order 2, 3 or 4, and we have

$$H_1(P\Gamma_c,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^2$$

**Example 7.6.** The following is an example of 0-isospectral 3-orbifolds with distinct Betti numbers (in particular, they are not 1-isospectral). Note that Tenie [55] has constructed a pair of isospectral 3-manifolds that have nonisomorphic rational cohomology rings.

Let  $F = \mathbb{Q}(\alpha)$  where  $\alpha^6 - \alpha^5 - 3\alpha^4 + 2\alpha^2 + 4\alpha + 1 = 0$ . The field F is the unique number field of discriminant -958527 and signature (4, 1) (LMFDB 6.4.958527.1). Let D be the unique quaternion division algebra ramified at every real place and no finite place of F. Let  $\mathfrak{N} = (1)$ . We have  $C \cong C_{iso} \cong C_2$ , which therefore has a single nontrivial character  $\chi$ , corresponding to the quadratic extension  $L = F(\zeta_6)$ . Let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F. Let  $C = \{1, c\}$ . We have

$$\operatorname{vol}(Y_1) = \operatorname{vol}(Y_c) = \frac{958527^{3/2}\zeta_F(2)}{2^{12}\pi^{10}} = 3.397413\dots$$

We choose representatives  $\tau_1, \ldots, \tau_6$  of  $\text{Hom}(L, \mathbb{C})$  modulo complex conjugation, such that

$$\begin{aligned} (\tau_k(\zeta_6))_k &= (e^{-\frac{2\pi}{6}i}, e^{\frac{2\pi}{6}i}, e^{\frac{2\pi}{6}i}, e^{-\frac{2\pi}{6}i}, e^{-\frac{2\pi}{6}i}, e^{-\frac{2\pi}{6}i})\\ (\tau_k(\alpha))_k &\approx (1.959, -0.411 + 0.835i, -0.411 - 0.835i, -0.287, 1.511, -1.361). \end{aligned}$$

We compute the group  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}$  of unitary Hecke characters. It is isomorphic to  $\mathbb{Z}^{11} \times \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_{11}$  denote the computed basis of the canonical complement of  $\|\cdot\|^{i\mathbb{R}}$ . We display the  $\Psi_j$  as above.

	$\Psi_1$	$\Psi_2$	$\Psi_3$	$\Psi_4$	$\Psi_5$	$\Psi_6$
$\tau_1$	(1, 0)	(-1, -0.610)	(-1, 0.610)	(1, 0.242)	(-1, 0.072)	(2, -0.036)
$\tau_2$	(-1, 0)	(0, 1.032)	(0, 0.078)	(0, 0.299)	(0, 0.007)	(-1, -0.421)
$ au_3$	(-1, 0)	(0, -0.078)	(0, -1.032)	(-2, 0.299)	(2, 0.007)	(-2, 0.414)
$ au_4$	(1, 0)	(0, -0.395)	(0, 0.395)	(1, -0.847)	(-1, -1.271)	(0, 0.635)
$ au_5$	(1, 0)	(1, -0.292)	(1, 0.292)	(1, -0.643)	(-1, 0.259)	(1, -0.130)
$ au_6$	(-1, 0)	(0, 0.344)	(0, -0.344)	(-1, 0.650)	(1, 0.926)	(0, -0.463)
	$\Psi_7$	$\Psi_8$	$\Psi_9$	$\Psi_{10}$	$\Psi_{11}$	
$ au_1$	(-1, 0.157)	(-1, 0.261)	(1, -0.356)	(-2, -0.428)	(1, 0.261)	
$\tau_2$	(0, -0.762)	(1, 0.282)	(-1, -0.154)	(2, 0.374)	(-1, 1.0138)	
$ au_3$	(0, 1.068)	(1, 1.014)	(0, 0.381)	(1, -0.160)	(-1, 0.282)	
$ au_4$	(1, -1.059)	(-2, -0.304)	(2, -0.722)	(-3, 0.549)	(2, -0.304)	
$ au_5$	(0, -0.192)	(-1, -0.721)	(2, 1.013)	(-3, 0.754)	(1, -0.721)	
$\tau_6$	(0, 0.788)	(0, -0.532)	(0, -0.162)	(1, -1.088)	(0, -0.532)	

We then compute the subgroup  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}^-$  of unitary Hecke characters  $\Psi$  such that  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order. It admits a basis  $\Psi'_1, \ldots, \Psi'_6$ , where

$$\Psi_1' = \Psi_1, \Psi_2' = \Psi_2 \Psi_3, \Psi_3' = \Psi_8^{-1} \Psi_{11}, \Psi_4' = \Psi_5^{-1} \Psi_9 \Psi_{10}^{-1}, \Psi_5' = \Psi_5 \Psi_6^2, \Psi_6' = \Psi_4 \Psi_5 \Psi_7^{-2}$$

We display the  $\Psi'_j$  as above.

	$\Psi'_1$	$\Psi_2'$	$\Psi'_3$	$\Psi_4'$	$\Psi_5'$	$\Psi_6'$
$\tau_1$	(1,0)	(-2,0)	(2,0)	(4, 0)	(3, 0)	(2,0)
$\tau_2$	(-1,0)	(0, 1.110)	(-2, 0.732)	(-3, -0.534)	(-2, -0.835)	(0, 1.830)
$\tau_3$	(-1,0)	(0, -1.110)	(-2, -0.732)	(-3, 0.534)	(-2, 0.835)	(0, -1.830)
$ au_4$	(1,0)	(0, 0)	(4, 0)	(6, 0)	(-1, 0)	(-2, 0)
$\tau_5$	(1,0)	(2, 0)	(2, 0)	(6, 0)	(1, 0)	(0, 0)
$ au_6$	(-1,0)	(0, 0)	(0,0)	(-2,0)	(1, 0)	(0, 0)

Projecting on the values  $(k_{\tau_1}, k_{\tau_2}, k_{\tau_4}, k_{\tau_5}, k_{\tau_6})$ , we obtain a lattice generated by the columns of the matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & -2 & 2 & 4 & 3 & 2 \\ -1 & 0 & -2 & -3 & -2 & 0 \\ 1 & 0 & 4 & 6 & -1 & -2 \\ 1 & 2 & 2 & 6 & 1 & 0 \\ -1 & 0 & 0 & -2 & 1 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$

VIGNÉRAS ORBIFOLDS: ISOSPECTRALITY, REGULATORS, TORSION HOMOLOGY 59



FIGURE 3. Isospectral 3-orbifolds with distinct Betti numbers (volume  $\approx 3.397$ )

which has an LLL-reduced basis with matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 0 & -2 & 0 & 0 \\ -1 & 1 & -1 & 1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 & 0 & 0 & 2 \\ 1 & 2 & 0 & 0 & 0 \\ -1 & 0 & 0 & -2 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$

from which it is clear that there is no  $\Omega^0$ -shady character of L, as such a character would have to satisfy  $k_{\tau_2} = 0$  and  $k_{\tau_1}, k_{\tau_4}, k_{\tau_5}, k_{\tau_6} \in \{\pm 1\}$ . However, there exists an  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character, namely  $\Psi_{\text{shady}} = \Psi_1$ . Moreover,  $\Psi_{\text{shady}}^{\pm 1}$  are the only  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ shady characters of L, so that the 1st Betti numbers of  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  differ by 1. In fact, we can independently compute the homology and see that we have

$$H_1(P\Gamma_1,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^4$$
 and  $H_1(P\Gamma_c,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^3\oplus\mathbb{Z}.$ 

The maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_1$  have order 2 or 6, and the maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_c$  have order 2 or 3.

**Example 7.7.** The following is an example of non-isospectral 3-orbifolds forming a Vignéras pair with no  $\mathcal{H}^*$ -shady character and nonzero 1st Betti numbers; in particular their regulator ratio is rational for a nontrivial reason.

Let  $F = \mathbb{Q}(\alpha)$  where  $\alpha^4 - 2\alpha^3 + 7\alpha^2 - 6\alpha - 3 = 0$ . The field F is a number field of discriminant -10224 and signature (2, 1) (LMFDB 4.2.10224.2). Let D be the unique quaternion division algebra ramified at every real place and no finite place of F. Let  $\mathfrak{N} = (1)$ . We have  $C \cong C_{iso} \cong C_2$ , which therefore has a single nontrivial character  $\chi$ , corresponding to the quadratic extension  $L = F(\zeta_{12})$ . Let  $\sigma$  be the nontrivial automorphism of L/F.

Let  $C = \{1, c\}$ . We have

$$\operatorname{vol}(Y_1) = \operatorname{vol}(Y_c) = \frac{10224^{3/2}\zeta_F(2)}{2^8\pi^6} = 5.902455\dots$$

We choose representatives  $\tau_1, \ldots, \tau_4$  of Hom $(L, \mathbb{C})$  modulo complex conjugation, such that

$$\begin{aligned} (\tau_k(\zeta_{12}))_k &= (e^{-5\frac{2\pi}{12}i}, e^{-5\frac{2\pi}{12}i}, e^{\frac{2\pi}{12}i}, e^{-\frac{2\pi}{12}i})\\ (\tau_k(\alpha))_k &\approx (1.345, -0.345, 0.500 - 2.493i, 0.500 - 2.493i). \end{aligned}$$

We compute the group  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}$  of unitary Hecke characters. It is isomorphic to  $\mathbb{Z}^7 \times \mathbb{R}$ . Let  $\Psi_1, \ldots, \Psi_7$  denote the computed basis of the canonical complement of  $\|\cdot\|^{i\mathbb{R}}$ . We display the  $\Psi_i$  as above.

	$\Psi_1$	$\Psi_2$	$\Psi_3$	$\Psi_4$	$\Psi_5$	$\Psi_6$	$\Psi_7$
$\tau_1$	(1, 0)	(3, 0)	(-2, 0.)	(-2, 0.714)	(-3, -0.140)	(0, -0.140)	(0, 0.953)
$ au_2$	(1, 0)	(3,0)	(-2, 0.)	(-2, -0.714)	(-4, 0.140)	(1, 0.140)	(0, 0.239)
$ au_3$	(-19, 0)	(-33, 0)	(26, -0.480)	(26, 0.)	(43, -0.215)	(-9, 0.215)	(-6, -0.356)
$ au_4$	(19, 0)	(33, 0)	(-26, 0.480)	(-26, 0.)	(-42, 0.215)	(10, -0.215)	(6, -0.836)

We then compute the subgroup  $\mathbf{HC}_{L,(1)}^-$  of unitary Hecke characters  $\Psi$  such that  $\Psi^{\sigma}\Psi$  has finite order. It admits a basis  $\Psi'_1, \ldots, \Psi'_4$ , where

$$\Psi_1' = \Psi_1, \Psi_2' = \Psi_2, \Psi_3' = \Psi_3, \Psi_4' = \Psi_5^{-1} \Psi_6.$$

We display the  $\Psi'_j$  as above.

	$\Psi'_1$	$\Psi_2'$	$\Psi'_3$	$\Psi_4'$
$\tau_1$	(1,0)	(3,0)	(-2,0)	(3,0)
$ au_2$	(1, 0)	(3,0)	(-2,0)	(5, 0)
$ au_3$	(-19,0)	(-33, 0)	(26, -0.480)	(-52, 0.430)
$ au_4$	(19, 0)	(33, 0)	(-26, 0.480)	(52, -0.430)

Projecting on the values  $(k_{\tau_1}, k_{\tau_2}, k_{\tau_3})$ , we obtain a lattice generated by the columns of the matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 3 & -2 & 3 \\ 1 & 3 & -2 & 5 \\ -19 & -33 & 26 & -52 \end{pmatrix},$$

which has an LLL-reduced basis with matrix

$$\begin{pmatrix} -1 & -2 & 1 \\ 1 & -2 & 1 \\ 0 & 2 & 5 \end{pmatrix},$$

from which it is clear that there is no  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L, as such a character would have to satisfy  $k_{\tau} \in \{\pm 1\}$  for all  $\tau \in \operatorname{Hom}(L, \mathbb{C})$ . However, there exists an  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L, namely  $\Psi_{\operatorname{shady}} = (\Psi'_1)^{-1}(\Psi'_2)^{-1}\Psi'_4$ , and that the set of  $\Omega^{\bullet}$ -shady characters is  $\Psi_{\operatorname{shady}}^{\pm 1} \Psi_0^{\mathbb{Z}}$ , where  $\Psi_0 = (\Psi'_1)^{-1}(\Psi'_2)^{-1}(\Psi'_3)^{-2}$ :

	$\Psi_{ m shady}$	$\Psi_0$
$ au_1$	(-1,0)	(0, 0)
$ au_2$	(1, 0)	(0,0)
$ au_3$	(0, 0.430)	(0, 0.960)
$ au_4$	(0, -0.430)	(0, -0.960)

For all  $n \in \mathbb{Z}$ , the character  $\Psi_{\text{shady}}\Psi_0^n$  contributes an eigenvalue  $\lambda(n) \approx 1 + 4(0.430 + 0.960n)^2$  to the Laplace spectrum of  $\Omega^1(\mathcal{Y})$  by Proposition 5.23. The first few corresponding eigenvalues are

 $1.741\ldots, 2.123\ldots, 8.735\ldots, 9.883\ldots, 23.107\ldots, 25.020\ldots$ 

Only  $\Psi_{\text{shady}}^{\pm 1}$  contribute to the eigenvalue  $\lambda(1)$ , so by Lemma 7.2, the orbifolds  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are not 1-isospectral. Since they are also  $\Omega^0$ -shady, by the same argument these orbifolds are also not 0-isospectral.

Since there is no  $\mathcal{H}^{\bullet}$ -shady character of L, by Theorem 5.32, we have

$$\frac{\operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_1)^2}{\operatorname{Reg}_1(Y_c)^2} \in \mathbb{Q}^{\times}$$

and the Betti numbers of  $Y_1$  and  $Y_c$  are equal. In fact, we have

$$H_1(P\Gamma_1,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^2\oplus\mathbb{Z} \text{ and } H_1(P\Gamma_c,\mathbb{Z})\cong (\mathbb{Z}/2\mathbb{Z})^2\oplus\mathbb{Z},$$

VIGNÉRAS ORBIFOLDS: ISOSPECTRALITY, REGULATORS, TORSION HOMOLOGY 61



FIGURE 4. Non-isospectral 3-orbifolds with Betti number 1 and rational regulator square quotient (volume  $\approx 5.902$ )

and in particular both 1st Betti numbers are 1, so the rationality of the ratio of regulators is a nontrivial statement. Moreover, since the orbifolds are not isospectral, the Cheeger-Müller theorem does not say anything about this rationality.

The maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_1$  have order 2, 3, 4 or 12, and the maximal cyclic subgroups of  $P\Gamma_c$  have order 2 or 3.

## $\operatorname{References}$

- C. C. Adams, Limit volumes of hyperbolic three-orbifolds, J. Differ. Geom. 34 no. 1 (1991), 115-141.
- [2] A. Ash, Galois representations attached to mod p cohomology of  $GL(n,\mathbb{Z})$ , Duke Math. J. **65** no. 2 (1992), 235-255.
- [3] A. I. Badulescu, Global Jacquet-Langlands correspondence, multiplicity one and classification of automorphic representations, Invent. Math. 172 (2007), 383-438.
- [4] A. Bartel and A. Page, Torsion homology and regulators of isospectral manifolds, J. Topology 9 no. 4 (2016), 1237-1256.
- [5] A. Bartel and A. Page, Group representations in the homology of 3-manifolds, Comment. Math. Helv. 94 no. 1 (2019), 67-88.
- [6] N. Bergeron and A. Venkatesh, The asymptotic growth of torsion homology for arithmetic groups, J. Inst. Math. Jussieu 12 no. 2 (2013), 391-447.
- [7] N. Bergeron, M. H. Şengün and A. Venkatesh, Torsion homology growth and cycle complexity of arithmetic manifolds, Duke Math. J. 165 no. 9 (2016), 1629-1693.
- [8] N. Bergeron and L. Clozel, Spectre automorphe des variétés hyperboliques et applications topologiques, Astérisque 303 (2005).
- [9] A. Borel and N. Wallach, Continuous cohomology, discrete subgroups, and representations of reductive groups, 2nd edition, Mathematical Surveys and Monographs 67, American Mathematical Society, Providence, RI, 2000.
- [10] D. Bump, Automorphic Forms and Representations, Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics 55, Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1997.
- [11] C. J. Bushnell and G. Henniart, The Local Langland Conjecture for GL(2), Grundlehren der mathematischen Wissenschaften 335, Springer-Verlag Berlin Heildelberg, 2006.
- [12] J. F. Brock and N. M. Dunfield, Injectivity radii of hyperbolic integer homology 3-spheres, Geom. Topol. 19 no. 1 (2015), 497-523.
- [13] F. Calegari and A. Venkatesh, A torsion Jacquet-Langlands correspondence, A Torsion Jacquet-Langlands correspondence, Asterisque 409 (2019).
- [14] F. C. Caramello Jr., Introduction to Orbifolds, preprint, arXiv:1909.08699v6 [math.DG] (2022).
- [15] W. Casselman, On Some Results of Atkin and Lehner, Math. Ann. 201 (1973), 301-314.
- [16] J. Cheeger, Analytic torsion and the heat equation, Ann. of Math. 109 (1979), 259-322.
- [17] D. DeTurck and C. S. Gordon, Isospectral deformations II: trace formulas, metrics, and potentials, with an appendix by K. B. Lee, Comm. Pure Appl. Math. 42 no. 8 (1989), 1067– 1095.

- [18] T. Dokchitser and V. Dokchitser, Regulator constants and the parity conjecture, Invent. Math. 178 no. 1 (2009), 23-71.
- [19] P. G. Doyle and J. P. Rossetti, Laplace-isospectral hyperbolic 2-orbifolds are representationequivalent, preprint, arXiv:1103.4372v2 [math.DG] (2014).
- [20] D. Eisenbud, Commutative algebra with a view toward algebraic geometry, Graduate Texts in Mathematics 150, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1995.
- [21] I. M. Gel'fand and I. I. Pyatetski-Shapiro, Automorphic functions and the theory of representations. (Russian), Trudy Moskov. Mat. Obšč. 12 (1963), 389-412.
- [22] P. Gérardin and J.-P. Labesse, The solution of a base change problem for GL(2) (following Langlands, Saito, Shintani), in: Automorphic forms, representations and L-functions (Proc. Sympos. Pure Math., Oregon State Univ., Corvallis, Ore., 1977), Part 2, Proc. Sympos. Pure Math. XXXIII, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, RI, 1979, pp. 115–133.
- [23] J. R. Getz and H Hahn, An Introduction to Automorphic Representations with a view toward trace formulae, Graduate Texts in Mathematics 300, Springer, Cham, 2024.
- [24] R. Godement, The spectral decomposition of cusp forms, Proc. Sympos. Pure Math. 9, Amer. Math. Soc., Providence, R. I., 1966, 225-234.
- [25] C. S. Gordon, Riemannian manifolds isospectral on functions but not on 1-forms, J. Differential Geometry 24 (1986), 79-96.
- [26] C. S. Gordon, Survey of isospectral manifolds. Handbook of differential geometry, Vol. I (2000), 747–778.
- [27] C. S. Gordon, Orbifolds and their spectra, in: Spectral Geometry, Proceedings of Symposia in Pure Mathematics 84 A. H. Barnett, C. S. Gordon, P. A. Perry and A. Uribe (eds.), 2012, pp. 49-71.
- [28] H. Jacquet and R. P. Langlands, Automorphic Forms on GL(2), Lecture Notes in Mathematics 114, Springer-Verlag, Berlin, 1970.
- [29] M. Kac, Can one hear the shape of a drum? Amer. Math. Monthly 73 (1966), 1-23.
- [30] D. Kelmer, A refinement of strong multiplicity one for spectra of hyperbolic manifolds, Trans. Amer. Math. Soc. 366 no. 11 (2014), 5925–5961.
- [31] J. Labesse and R. Langlands, L-Indistinguishability For SL(2), Canad. J. Math. 31 no. 4 (1979), 726-785. doi:10.4153/CJM-1979-070-3
- [32] T. Y. Lam, A First Course in Noncommutative Rings, Graduate Texts in Mathematics 131, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1991.
- [33] S. Lang, Algebraic Number Theory, 2nd ed., Graduate Texts in Mathematics 110, Springer-Verlag, New York, 1994.
- [34] R. P. Langlands, Base Change for GL(2), Annals of Math. Studies 96, Princeton U. P., Princeton, 1980.
- [35] E. Lauret and B. Linowitz, The spectral geometry of hyperbolic and spherical manifolds: analogies and open questions, preprint, arXiv:2305.10950 [math.DG] (2023).
- [36] E. A. Lauret, R. J. Miatello and J. P. Rossetti, Representation equivalence and p-spectrum of constant curvature space forms, J. Geom. Anal. 25 (2015), 564-591.
- [37] B. Linowitz, Selective orders in central simple algebras and isospectral families of arithmetic manifolds, Manuscripta Math. 147 (2015), 399-413.
- [38] B. Linowitz and J. Voight, Small isospectral and nonisometric orbifolds of dimension 2 and 3, Math. Z. 281 no. 1 (2015), 523-569.
- [39] H. Matsumura, Commutative ring theory, Cambridge Studies in Advanced Mathematics 8 (2nd ed.), Cambridge University Press, Cambridge, 1989.
- [40] P. Molin and A. Page, Computing groups of Hecke characters, Res. Number Theory 8 (2022).
- [41] W. Müller, Analytic torsion and R-torsion of Riemannian manifolds, Adv. Math. 28 (1978), 233-305.
- [42] W. Müller, Analytic torsion and R-torsion for unimodular representations, J. Amer. Math. Soc. 6 (1993), 721-753.
- [43] S. Patrikis, Variations on a theorem of Tate, Memoirs of the AMS 258 no. 1238 (2019).
- [44] R. Perlis, On the equation  $\zeta_K(s) = \zeta_{K'}(s)$ , J. Number Theory 9 (1977), 342–360.
- [45] H. Pesce, Variétés hyperboliques et elliptiques fortement isospectrales, J. Funct. Anal. 134 (1995), 363–391.
- [46] J. Raimbault, Analytic torsion, regulators and arithmetic hyperbolic manifolds, P. Charollois (ed.) et al., Arithmetic L-functions and differential geometric methods. Regulators IV, May 2016, Paris. Cham: Birkhäuser. Prog. Math. 338 (2021), 179-212.
- [47] C. S. Rajan, On isospectral arithmetical spaces, Amer. J. Math. 129 no. 3 (2007), 791-806.
- [48] C. S. Rajan, Some questions on spectrum and arithmetic of locally symmetric spaces Adv. Stud. Pure Math. 58 (2010), 137-157.
- [49] I. Reiner, Maximal Orders, Academic Press Inc., London, 1975.

- [50] S. Rosenberg, The Laplacian on a Riemannian Manifold, LMSST 31, Cambridge University Press, 1997.
- [51] R. Schmidt, Some remarks on local newforms for GL(2), J. Ramanujan Math. Soc. 17 no. 2 (2002), 115-147.
- [52] J. P. Serre, Propriétés galoisiennes des points d'ordre fini des courbes elliptiques, Invent. Math. 15 (1972), 259-331.
- [53] T. Sunada, Riemannian coverings and isospectral manifolds, Annals Math. 121 no. 1 (1985), 169-186.
- [54] Y. Taguchi, Induction formula for the Artin conductors of mod  $\ell$  Galois representations, Proc. Amer. Math. Soc. **130** no.10 (2002), 2865–2869.
- [55] A. Tenie, Strongly isospectral hyperbolic 3-manifolds with nonisomorphic rational cohomology rings, preprint, arXiv:2111.11454 [math.GT] (2021).
- [56] M.-F. Vignéras, Représentations *l*-modulaires d'un groupe réductif *p*-adique avec  $l \neq p$ , Progress in Mathematics **137**, Birkhäuser, Boston, Boston, 1996.
- [57] M.-F. Vignéras, Variétés riemanniennes isospectrales et non isométriques, Ann. of Math. (2) 112 no.1 (1980), 21–32.
- [58] J. Voight, Quaternion Algebras, Graduate Texts in Mathematics 288, Springer, Cham, 2021.
- [59] A. Weil, On a certain type of characters of the idèle-class group of an algebraic number-field, Proceedings of the international symposium on algebraic number theory, Tokyo & Nikko, 1955 (Tokyo), Science Council of Japan, 1956, 1-7.